attham dhammam saññamam[1] brahmacariyam
anussare c' eva samācare ca. 3.

327. Dhammārāmo[2] dhammarato
dhamme ṭhito dhammaviniechayaññū
n' evācare[3] dhammasandosavādam
tacchehi niyyetha[4] subhāsitehi. 4.

328. Hassam[5] jappam paridevam[6] padosam
māyākatam kuhanam giddhimānam
sārambha[7]-kakkassa[8]-kasāva[9]-mucchaṃ
hitvā care vītamado ṭhitatto. 5.

329. Viññātasārāni subhāsitāni,
sutañ ca[10] viññātam[11] samādhisāram,—
na tassa paññā ca sutañ ca vaḍḍhati,
yo sāhaso hoti naro pamatto. 6.

330. Dhamme ca ye ariyapavedite[12] ratā
anuttarā te vacasā manasā kammanā ca,[13]
te santi-soracca-samādhisaṇṭhitā
sutassa paññāya ca sāram ajjhagū " ti 7.

KIMSĪLASUTTAM NIṬṬHITAM.

10. *Uṭṭhānasutta.*

331. Uṭṭhahatha nisīdatha, ko aṭṭho supitena vo,
āturānam[14] hi kā niddā sallaviddhāna ruppataṃ. 1.

---

[1] B[i] samayam, B[a] samyamam.   [2] B[ai] dhamma-.

[3] C[kb] Pj. na vācare.

[4] *So* Pj.; C[kb] tacchehāniyetha, B[ai] tacchehi niye, B[m] nisetha.

[5] C[kb] bhassam, B[a] hassa, B[i] hasam, Pj. hassaṃ *and* hāsaṃ.

[6] C[b] pāridevam.   [7] C[b] B[im] -am.

[8] B[im] kakkasam.

[9] C[k] kasava, C[b] B[i] kasāvam, B[m] kasāvam ca.

[10] C[b] sutam va.   [11] B[i] Pj. viññāta-.

[12] *So* B[i] Fsb. *metri causa;* C[kb] B[am] ariyapp-.

[13] *Cf.* 365[a].   [14] B[aim] -añ.

The Sutta-Nipāta

.

789. Diṭṭhena ce suddhi narassa hoti,
   ñāṇena[1] vā so pajahāti dukkham,
   aññena so sujjhati sopadhīko,[2]
   diṭṭhī[3] hi naṃ pāva tathā[4] vadānaṃ.　　2.

790. Na brāhmaṇo aññato suddhim āha
   diṭṭhe sute sīlavate[5] mute vā,
   puññe ca pāpe ca anūpalitto[6]
   attañjaho[7] na-y-idha[8] pakubbamāno.　　3.

791. Purimaṃ pahāya aparaṃ sitāse[9]
   ejānugā *te na* taranti saṅgam,
   te uggahāyanti nirassajanti[10]
   kapîva sākhaṃ pamuñcam[11] gahāya.[12]　　4.

792. Sayaṃ samādāya vatāni jantu
   uccāvacaṃ gacchati saññasatto,[13]
   vidvā ca vedehi samecca dhammaṃ
   na uccāvacaṃ gacchati bhūripañño.　　5.

793. Sa sabbadhammesu[14] visenibhūto
   yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhaṃ va[15] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā,
   tam evadassiṃ[16] vivaṭaṃ carantaṃ[17]
   kenîdha lokasmiṃ[18] vikappayeyya.　　6.

794. Na kappayanti, na purekkharonti,[19]
   " accantasuddhī "[20] ti na te vadanti,

---

[1] Cᵏ ñān-.　　　　　　　　　　[2] (Cᵇ) Bᵃⁱᵐ -iko.

[3] Bᵃⁱ -i, Bᵐ -iṃ.　　　　　　　[4] Bᵃⁱ tithā.

[5] Cᵏᵇ sīlabb-.　　　　　　　　　[6] Cᵇ Bᵃⁱ anup-.

[7] Cᵏ attaja-, Cᵇ attaṇja-, Bⁱ att(h)añca-.

[8] Bᵃⁱ Fsb. na idha.　　[9] Bᵃⁱ sitāya.

* *to* * Bᵃⁱᵐ na te.　　[10] Bᵃ nissajanti, Bⁱ nissajjanti.

[11] Bᵃⁱ pamukhaṃ, Bᵐ pamuñca.

[12] Cᵇ -yam.

[13] *So* Bᵐ Pj. (= kāmasaññādisu laggo < Nidd.); Cᵏᵇ paññasatto, Bⁱ saññatatto, Bᵃ aññatatto.

[14] Cᵇ sabbesu dhammesu, *omitting* sa.

[15] Bⁱ vā.　　　　　　　　　[16] Bᵃ -asi, Bⁱ -asī.

[17] Bⁱ vicarantaṃ.　　　　　[18] Bᵃ Fsb. -smi.

[19] Bᵃⁱ purak-.

[20] Cᵏ accanti-, Bᵃ acchatta-, Bᵐ -suddhin.

aditthiyā assutiyā[1] aññāṇā[2]
asīlatā abbatā no pi tena
maññe-m-aham[3] momuham eva dhammaṃ
diṭṭhiyā eke paccenti[4] suddhiṃ."[5]   6.

841. "Diṭṭhiñ[6] ca nissāya anupucchamāno
           Māgandiyā ti Bhagavā
samuggahītesu pamoham[7] āgā[8]
ito ca nâddakkhi[9] aṇum[10] pi saññaṃ,
tasmā tuvaṃ momuhato dahāsi.[11]   7.

842. Samo visesī[12] uda vā nihīno[13]
yo maññatī,[14] so vivadetha tena,
tīsu vidhāsu avikampamāno—
'samo, visesī'[12] ti na tassa hoti.   8.

843. 'Saccan' ti so brāhmaṇo kiṃ vadeyya,
'musā' ti vā so vivadetha kena :
yasmiṃ[15] samaṃ visamañ câpi[16] n' atthi,
sa kena vādaṃ paṭisaṃyujeyya.   9.

844. Okam pahāya aniketasārī[17]
gāme akubbaṃ muni santhavāni[18]
kāmehi ritto apurekkharāno[19]
kathaṃ na viggayha jānena[20] kayirā.   10.

845. Yehi vivitto vicareyya loke,
na tāni uggayha vadeyya nāgo :

---

[1] B^ai Pj. asu-.   [2] B^im Fsb. añāṇā (*metri cuusa*).
[3] B^aim Fsb. maññām' ahaṃ.
[4] B^ai -anti.   [5] B^ai -1.
[6] *So* B^aim Pj.; C^kb diṭṭhi.
[7] B^aim samohaṃ.   [8] B^m āgamā.
[9] B^aim nâdakkhi.   [10] C^kb anum, B^m anuṃ.
[11] B^a rahāsi, B^i dakkhāsi, B^m dassasi.
[12] B^ai -i.   [13] B^ai vih-.
[14] C^k B^ai -ti.   [15] B^a -smi.
[16] B^ai visamaṃ pi, B^m visamaṃ vā pi.
[17] C^kb B^ai -i.
[18] *So* Pj.; C^kb santa-, B^a saṭha-, B^i sandha-.
[19] B^a -ekkhamāno, B^i -akkhamāno.
[20] C^k jā-, C^b *adds* na.

Pali Text Society

SUTTA-NIPĀTA

NEW EDITION

BY

DINES ANDERSEN

AND

HELMER SMITH

PREFACE

THE present edition is founded on the following authorities:

1. C^k = a Cingalese MS. in the Copenhagen Royal Library (Westergaard, Cat. Cod. Pal. xix.).

2. C^b = a Cingalese MS. in the British Museum, Add. 27, 469.

3. B^a = a Burmese MS. in the Library of the Royal Asiatic Society, London.

4. B^i = a Burmese MS. in the Phayre Collection of the India Office Library (J.P.T.S., 1882, *p.* 60).

5. B^m = a Burmese MS. in the Mandalay Collection of the India Office Library, *67* (159) (see J.P.T.S., 1896, *p.* 24). This MS. seems closely to agree with another Mandalay MS., *68* (147) *ibid.*, to judge from the notes of Professor Windisch to Padhāna- and Pabbajjā-Sutta (see "Māra und Buddha," 1895, *pp.* 3 and 246).

6. S^d = a fragment of a Siamese MS. containing only the Salla-Sutta (Cambodgian character), found among a collection of Jātakas, presented to the University Library of Copenhagen by Prince Devawongse.[1]

7. M^k = a Cingalese MS. of the Majjhima-Nikāya in the Copenhagen Royal Library (Westergaard, Cat. Cod. Pal. vi.), used for the text of Sela- and Vāseṭṭha-Sutta.

8. Pj. = Paramatthajotikā (Buddhaghosa's Commentary on Sutta-Nipāta) in two Cingalese MSS. — viz., Pj.^{k}, contained in the same volume as C^k above,[2] and Pj.^{g}, a Cingalese paper transcript, presented to the Pali Text Society by E. Gooneratne Mudaliyar. Among several lacunæ in these two MSS. there is one common to both (viz., the commentary on *vv.* 953^c-964^c), and here we had recourse to a transcript, made by Professor Fausböll, from

---

[1] Additional various readings in S^d: *p.* 112^{17} = B^{ai}, *v.* 576^c jātāna; *p.* 114^3 = B^{aim}. Correction to *p.* 113^{14}: read kiñci *instead of* kimci.

[2] Trenckner's beautiful transcript of this MS. (in the Copenhagen University Library) has been of much use to us.

the commentary contained in B^a (preserved in the Fausböll Collection of the Copenhagen University Library).

9. Ps. = Papañcasūdanī, Trenckner's transcript of a Cingalese MS. in the Copenhagen Royal Library (Westergaard, Cat. Cod. Pal. vii.), *cf* M^k above.

10. Nidd. = Niddesa, the printed text in the King of Siam's edition of Tipiṭaka, vol. xxvi. (Mahāniddesa, commentary on Aṭṭhaka-Vagga), and vol. xxvii. (Cūlaniddesa, commentary on Parāyana - Vagga and Khaggavisāṇa - Sutta).

In constituting the text of Sutta-Nipāta we have, of course, chiefly had recourse to the editio princeps of Fausböll (Fsb.), 1885 (edited by the Pali Text Society),[1] but it was necessary to verify the text and notes, not only by means of Fausböll's original transcript, but also to compare them with the excellent transcript of C^k made by V. TRENCKNER (preserved in the Trenckner Collection Nr. 8 in the Copenhagen University Library). This transcript contains also a most valuable and complete collation of C^b B^{ai}; *thus our knowledge of these three MSS. is based on Fausböll's and Trenckner's statements.*[2] On the other hand, we know B^m only through the collation of Fausböll, inserted in his hand-copy of his edition (now in the University Library, Copenhagen). Unfortunately we have not had the use of this collation before the printing of *pp.* 1-32, and therefore the readings of B^m are only found in our notes from *p.* 33 to end.[3] These materials we have arranged.

---

[1] The Cingalese impression (1891) we have had at hand, but after several trials we made sure that it does not present anything new beyond Fsb. Likewise, we have left the impression in the King of Siam's edition out of consideration, as well as the Sutta-Nipāta text itself in Niddesa, both showing further emendations in the Burmese manner, and besides being influenced by Fsb.

[2] Differences between our apparatus criticus and that of Fsb. are due to (1) misprints in Fsb., (2) more accurate statements of Trenckner, and (3) our own examination of C^k.

[3] Readers are requested to supply the notes on *pp.* 1-32 with the following additions:

thus, that we have given our text chiefly from C[kb] Pj., the notes representing the Burmese redaction. Our best authority for the text and its interpretation is, of course, Buddhaghosa, as far as he gives a clear explanation, and where our MSS. of his commentary were not too corrupt. Sometimes he refers to more than one reading, and such various readings we have given by adding " and " (= iti pi pāṭho). His position of dependence on the tradition in Niddesa we have occasionally indicated by the abbreviation < Nidd. Where the abbreviation Pj. is put within ( ) it denotes that the reading in question is not supported by any explanation of the commentator, and accordingly has no more value than a various reading in C[kb].

Our verse numbers agree with Fsb., whose page numbers are found in the margin, whilst the metrical emendations are referred to only in the notes. In printing the verses we have tried to distinguish the different metres, and have accordingly let the çloka stand in two lines.

With regard to the spelling of Pali words we have not, upon the whole, made so much use of normalization as Fsb.; still we have, without mentioning it in the notes, printed Cingalese *ṃñ* as *ññ*, *naṅgara* as *nagara*, *n* as *ṇ* (in a

---

B[m] = B[ai]: (*p*.) 1 (*note*) [2], 4[4, 8], 5[9], 6[6], 7[14], 8[1, 5, 7, 8] (but = our text in *v*. 51[a]), 10[10], 11[8], 12[1, 6], 13[3, 10], 14[12, 14, 15], 15[2], 16[5, 11], 18[4], 20[3, 6, 7], 21[2, 3, 4, 6], 22[1, 9, 13, 14], 23[11, 15], 26[7], 28[1], 29[2], 30[4, 8], 31[6], 32[11].

B[m] = B[i]: 5[8], 6[10], 7[16], 10[5, 11], 15[12], 19[5], 20[1, 5] 22[5, 8], 23[13], 25[2, 16, 17], 26[6, 12], 32[7].

B[m] = B[a]: 9[6], 10[9], 13[5], 18[3], 22[3, 11], 24[3].

B[m] = C[kb]: 17[5]; = C[k]: 25[19]; = Pj.: 29[5].

Further note the following readings of B[m]: *v*. 20[c] saheyyum, 28[c] chetum, 38[c] vaṃsakkaliro, 52[a] khupipāsa. 52[b] daṃsasariṃsape, 53[a] yūkāni, 55[a] ditthīvisukāni, 64[b] pacchinna-, 65[c] appatibandha-, 74[b] sandālayitvāna, *p*. 13, *note* [5] pavattati, 15[8] cicitāyati citacitāyati, 15[13] dakkhantīti, 15[14] evam eva, *v*. 91[b] Gotama, 92[d] dhammadessi, 98[a] and 124[a] yo mātaraṃ pitaraṃ vā, 102[a] bahukavitto, 108[c] dussati, 121[b] pathasmiṃ, 121[c] hantā, 130[c] vā *instead of* vācā (*so also* B[ai]), 138[a] yasaparamappatto, 143[c] suhujū, 146[a] -bhūtātthi, 153[b] dibbā, 157[d] riccati, 163[a] vijjāya c' eva, 165[a] enījaṅghaṃ, 166[b] anapekhīnaṃ, 166[d] maccupāsa (*so also* B[ai]).

single MS.), and neglected Burmese readings like *brahmano*, *kammunā*, *i* for *ī*, when not standing in end-syllables, etc.[1] Haplographies, dittographies, and similar clerical errors have generally been omitted, when occurring only in a single MS., and likewise several other various readings of minor importance—*e.g.*, Cingalese *t* = *n*, *h* = *bh*, and Burmese *t* = *th*, etc.

As everyone engaged in studies about Sutta-Nipāta must incessantly have recourse to Professor FRANKE's excellent concordance,[2] so also we are glad to acknowledge its great benefit to us through our whole work. We feel satisfied that it has been possible to us now to make this text accessible to the public, after it has, for some years, been out of print, and our best thanks are due to Professor RHYS DAVIDS, not only because he has earnestly urged us to take up this work, but has also made it possible to us to make use of the commentary in full by sending us the Cingalese paper transcript.

<div align="right">DINES ANDERSEN.
HELMER SMITH.</div>

COPENHAGEN,
  January 23, 1913.

In addition to what has been said above of the present edition, I beg it remembered, that although it is, on every single point, the result of a constant collaboration of both of us, Mr. SMITH has taken upon himself alone the collation of C^k and the transcription of Pj., of which he intends to prepare a complete critical edition as soon as sufficient MSS. are accessible to him.

<div align="right">D. ANDERSEN.</div>

---

[1] It would, of course, in this respect, have been more practical to use the same method as followed in the edition of Sumaṅgala-Vilāsinī (see vol. i., *p.* xiii. foll.), but for the sake of the editio princeps we did not consider it advisable to go so far.

[2] See ZDMG, 1909-1912.

CONTENTS

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS

Page 5, note [12] : carema se (*instead of* caremase)
Page 9, note [10] : ditthi-, B[ai] -visuk-
Page 12, verse 75[d] : *delete full stop after* ti
Page 17, verse 87[c] : anejaṃ
Page 17, verse 89[b] : pakkhandī
Page 18, note [1] : Pj. ['sabbe n' etādisā' ti ñatvā]
Page 20, verse 114[c] : so 'dha
Page 28, note [1] : *add: but cf.* S. I 204[31] (*var. read.*) *and* JA III 309[6]
Page 30, verse 173[c] : appatiṭṭhe
Page 31, note [3] : [F. 143[11]]=147[11]
Page 32[1] : karohī"
Page 32, note [2] : [F. 101[15]]=104[23]
Page 37, verse 219[b] : tādiṃ
Page 38, note [6] : *delete* (*cf. Preface*)
Page 45, verse 250[b] : rato,
Page 50[11] : sutaṃ
Page 51, verse 290[b] : bhariyaṃ
Page 51, note [3] : yadesaṃ
Page 52, verse 293[b] : daḷhaparakkamo,
Page 53, verse 306[f] : upāgamuṃ :
Page 53, verse 307[f] : dhanaṃ "
Page 55, verse 316[a] : vijaññā,
Page 57, verse 327[a] : *ought to be printed as a çloka-pāda*
Page 58, verses 335-338 : *correct note-references* [8-14] *to* [9-15] *rcsp.*
Page 62, verses 356-358 to be put within "—"
Page 63[1] : Pj. Sammāparibbājaniyasuttaṃ, Mahāsamaẏasuttan ti pi yuccati.
Page 63, verse 361[b] : bhikkhu,
Page 71[2] : uddānaṃ
Page 72, verse 407[b] : vivajjayi
Pagc 75, verse 430[d] : idhâgato,
Page 75, verse 432[b] : vijjati,
Page 75, verse 433[b] : ayaṃ
Page 76, verse 437[b] : chaṭṭhā bhīrū
Page 76, verse 442[d] : ṭhānā
Page 79, verse 451[a] : " [2] Taṃ
Page 79[3] : [F. 80]
Page 80, note [8] : *delete* * *before* vesiyāno (*cf.* J. VI 328[31])
Page 88, vcrsc 489[a] : " Yo[3]
Page 88, note [17] : khīṇāsavā

Page 90, *note* [11] : . . . ca, *that ought to stand after* yajamāno
Page 94, *note* [6] : Cf. Note [13] . . . .
Page 96, *note* [4] : asito)
Page 98, *verse* 530[b] : rogamūlam
Page 99, *verse* 534[d] : *delete* " *after* ti
Page 99[2] : bhāsitam
Page 100, *note* [17] : Vaitālīya
Page 101, *verse* 544[d] : paṭipuggalo.[11]
Page 103[4] : etad
Page 104, *note* [16] : maṇḍala-
Page 109, *verse* 554[b] : dhammarājā
Page 110[2] : Atha
Page 120, *verse* 628[b] : cûbhayam
Page 121, *verse* 638[b] : samsūram
Page 122, *verse* 652[c] : hoti,
Page 123, *note* [13] *add* : Pj. avasāne gāthadvayam (*verses* 677-678)
eva pana Mahāaṭṭhakathāyam vinicchitapāṭhe n'atthi.
Page 124[1] : kalāyamattiyo[17]
Page 125, *note* * *to* * : B[m] *in the first place* : Bhagavantam, *omitting*
abhivādetvā
Page 127, *note* [6] *add* : Fsb. [sabbassâpi . . . attanā]
Page 131, *verse* 675[d] : vāyasā
Page 131, *verse* 679 *ought to stand like verse* 680 (*metri causa*)
Page 136, *verse* 702[c] : rakkheyya,
Page 137, *verse* 706[c] : paṭipajjeyya,
Page 139, *note* [19] : puṇṇamāya
Page 147, *verse* 755[b] : susaṇṭhitā,[6]
Page 147[8] : *after* samārakassa *add* sabrahmakassa
Page 149, *note* [8] : ariye(b)hi
Page 154, *verse* 788[a] : arogam,[17]
Page 160, *verse* 814[b] : mārisa,
Page 164, *verse* 840[b] : āha
Page 165, *verse* 840[d] : tena,
Page 165, *verse* 840[e] : dhammam,
Page 176, *verse* 902[d] : jappe.
Page 176, *verse* 903[a] : eke,
Page 176, *note* * *to* * : aññe
Page 180, *note* [3] : B[m] parissayam . . .
Page 185, *verse* 955[b] : kassaci
Page 188, *verse* 975[b] : satīmā[17]
Page 193, *verse* 1006[c] : Tissa-Metteyyo
Page 195, *verse* 1018[b] · brūhi
Page 200, *note* [16] : C[kb]
Page 207, *note* [16] : [16] C[k]
Page 210[14] : HEMAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ
Page 214, *verse* 1105[c] : aññāvimokham
Page 216, *verse* 1115[f] : brāhmaṇassa
Page 218[10] : PIṄGIYA . . .
Page 223[4] : *add verse-number* 26. *after verse* 1149

INTRODUCTION
TO THE PARAMATTHAJOTIKĀ

UTTAMAM vandaneyyānaṃ vanditvā ratanattayaṃ,
y o Khuddakanikāyamhi khuddācārappahāyinā
desito lokanāthena lokanissaraṇesinā,
t a s s a Suttanipātassa karissām' atthavaṇṇanaṃ.
' Gāthāsatasamākiṇṇo geyyavyākaraṇaṃkito
kasmā Suttanipāto ti saṃkham esa gato ' ti ce :
suvuttato sūcanato atthānaṃ suṭṭhu tāṇato
savanā sūdanā c' eva y a s m ā suttaṃ pavuccati
tathārūpāni suttāni nipātetvā tato tato
saṅgīto ca ayaṃ, t a s m ā saṃkham evam upāgato,
sabbāni câpi suttāni pamāṇattena tādino
vacanāni ayaṃ tesaṃ nipāto ca yato, tato
aññasaṃkhānimittānaṃ visesānam abhāvato
saṃkhaṃ Suttanipāto ti etam eva samajjhagā ti.

Evaṃ samadhigatasaṃkho ca y a s m ā esa vaggato
Uragavaggo Cūḷavaggo Mahāvaggo Aṭṭhakavaggo Pārāya-
navaggo ti pañcavaggo hoti, tesaṃ Uragavaggo ādi, suttato
Uragavagge dvādasa suttāni Cūḷavagge cuddasa Mahāvagge
dvādasa Aṭṭhakavagge solasa Pārāyanavagge solasā ti
sattati suttāni, tesaṃ Uragasuttaṃ ādi, pariyattiparimāṇato
aṭṭha bhāṇavārā, evaṃ-vaggasuttapariyattiparimāṇavato
pan' assa "yo uppatitaṃ . . . purānan" ti ayaṃ gāthā
ādi, t a s m ā assā ito pabhuti atthavaṇṇanaṃ kātuṃ idaṃ
vuccati :

> yena yattha yadā yasmā vuttā gāthā ayaṃ, imaṃ
> vidhiṃ pakāsayitvâssā karissām' atthavaṇṇanan ti.

Sutta-Nipāta.

I. URAGAVAGGA.

1. *Uragasutta.*

1. Yo[1] uppatitaṃ vineti kodhaṃ
   visataṃ[2] sappavisaṃ va osadhehi,
   so bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ
   urago jiṇṇam iva tacaṃ purāṇaṃ.   1.

2. Yo rāgam udacchidā asesaṃ
   bhisapupphaṃ va saroruhaṃ vigayha,
   so bhikkhu . . .[3]   2.

3. Yo taṇham udacchidā asesaṃ
   saritaṃ sīghasaraṃ visosayitvā,[4]
   so bhikkhu . . .   3.

4. Yo mānam udabbadhī asesaṃ
   naḷasetuṃ va sudubbalaṃ mahogho,
   so bhikkhu . . .   4.

5. Yo nâjjhagamā bhavesu sāraṃ
   vicinaṃ pupphaṃ iva udumbaresu,
   so bhikkhu . . .   5.

6. Yass' antarato na santi kopā
   itibhavābhavatañ ca vītivatto,
   so bhikkhu . . .   6.

---

[1] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[kb] yo ve (Dhp. 222).   [2] B[ai] visataṃ.

[3] C[k] *writes the text in full throughout.*

[4] C[k] visesayitvā, C[b] visesayitvā *corr. to* visosayitvā.

7. Yassa vitakkā vidhūpitā[1]
   ajjhattaṃ suvikappitā asesā,
   so bhikkhu . . .   7.

8. Yo nāccasārī[2] na paccasārī[3]
   sabbam accagamā[4] imaṃ papañcaṃ,
   so bhikkhu . . .   8.

9. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
   'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti ñatvā loke,
   so bhikkhu . . .   9.

10. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
    'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti vītalobho,
    so bhikkhu . . .   10.

11. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
    'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti vītarāgo,
    so bhikkhu . . .   11.

12. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
    'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti vītadoso,
    so bhikkhu . . .   12.

13. Yo nāccasārī na paccasārī
    'sabbaṃ vitatham idan' ti vītamoho,
    so bhikkhu . . .   13.

14. Yassânusayā[5] na santi keci,
    mūlā akusalā samūhatāse,
    so bhikkhu . . .   14.

15. Yassa darathajā[6] na santi keci
    oraṃ āgamanāya paccayāse,
    so bhikkhu . . .   15.

16. Yassa vanathajā na santi keci
    vinibandhāya bhavāya hetukappā,
    so bhikkhu . . .   16.

3].

---

[1] *So* C^{kb} B^a; (Pj. bhusaṃ dhūpitā santāpitā, daḍḍhā ti attho); B^i vidusitā.

[2] B^{ai} naccasāri *throughout*.   [3] B^{ai} -ri *throughout*.

[4] C^b -maṃ; B^i ajjh-.   [5] B^i -nussayā.

[6] B^i uragajā.

17. Yo nīvaraṇe pahāya pañca
     anigho[1] tiṇṇakathaṃkatho visallo,
     so bhikkhu jahāti orapāraṃ
     urago jiṇṇam iva tacaṃ purāṇan ti   · 17.

<div align="center">URAGASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.</div>

<div align="center">2. *Dhaniyasutta.*</div>

18. " Pakkodano duddhakhīro[2] 'ham asmi
                         iti Dhaniyo gopo
     anutīre Mahiyā samānavāso,
     channā kuṭi, āhito gini,—
     atha ce patthayasī,[3] pavassa deva."   1.
19. " Akkodhano vigatakhīlo[4] 'ham asmi
                         iti Bhagavā
     anutīre Mahiy' ekarattivāso,
     vivaṭā kuṭi, nibbuto gini,—
     atha ce patthayasī,[3] pavassa deva."   2.
20. " Andhakamakasā na vijjare,
                         iti Dhaniyo gopo
     kacche[5] rūḷhatiṇe caranti gāvo,
     vuṭṭhim pi saheyyuṃ āgataṃ,—
     atha ce patthayasī,[3] pavassa deva."   3.
21. " Baddhā hi bhisī[6] susaṃkhatā,[7]
                         iti Bhagavā
     tiṇṇo pāragato[8] vineyya oghaṃ,
     attho bhisiyā na vijjati,—
     atha ce patthayasī,[3] pavassa deva."   4.

. 4].

---

[1] C^kb Pj. anigho; B^ai anigho (*cf.* 460, 491, 534, 1048
1060, 1078). ·

[2] B^ai khiro.   [3] *So* C^b; C^k B^ai -si.
[4] *So* C^b; C^k -khīḷo; B^ai khilo.   [5] B^ai gacche.
[6] *So* C^b; C^k B^ai -si.   [7] B^a -khātā.
[8] B^ai -raṅgato.

22. "Gopī[1] mama assavā alolā
　　　　　　　　iti Dhaniyo gopo
dīgharattaṃ[2] saṃvāsiyā manāpā,
tassā na suṇāmi kiñci pāpaṃ,—
atha ce—pe—"　　　　　　　　　5.

23. "Cittaṃ mama assavaṃ vimuttaṃ
　　　　　　　　iti Bhagavā
dīgharattaṃ[2] paribhāvitaṃ sudantaṃ,
pāpaṃ[3] pana me na vijjati,—
atha ce . . ."　　　　　　　　　6.

24. "Attavetanabhato[4] 'ham asmi,
　　　　　　　　iti Dhaniyo gopo
puttā ca me[5] samāniyā arogā,[6]
tesaṃ na suṇāmi kiñci pāpaṃ,—
atha ce . . ."　　　　　　　　　7.

25. "Nâhaṃ bhatako[4] 'smi kassaci,
　　　　　　　　iti Bhagavā[7]
nibbiṭṭhena carāmi sabbaloke,
attho bhatiyā[8] na vijjati,—
atha ce . . ."　　　　　　　　　8.

26. "Atthi vasā. atthi dhenupā,
　　　　　　　　iti Dhaniyo gopo
godharaṇiyo paveṇiyo[9] pi atthi,
usabho pi gavampatī[10] ca atthi,—
atha ce . . ."

27. "N'atthi vasā, n'atthi[11] dhenupā,　　9.
　　　　　　　　iti Bhagavā
godharaṇiyo paveṇiyo[12] pi n'atthi,

---

[1] C[b] B[ai] -pi.　　　　[2] B[i] di-.
[3] B[i] -aṃ.　　　　[4] B[ai] -bhaṭ-.
[5] B[ai] ceme.　　　　[6] C[k] ⊣go.
[7] C[kb] kassacī ti Bh-.
[8] Pj. bhatiyā . . ., bhatiyā ti pi pāṭho ; B[ai] bhaṭ-.
[9] C[k] B[i] paveṇiyo.　　　　[10] *So* C[k]; C[b] B[ai] -ti.
[11] B[i] natthi me.　　　　[12] C[k] B[a] paveṇiyo.

usabho pi gavampatîdha[1] n'atthi,—
atha ce . . ." 10.

28. "Khīlā[2] nikhātā asampavedhī,[3]
iti Dhaniyo gopo
dāmā muñjamayā navā[4] susanthānā,
na hi sakkhinti[5] dhenupā pi chettuṃ,[6]—
atha ce . . ." 11.

29. "Usabho-r-iva chetva[7] bandhanāni
iti Bhagavā
nāgo pūtilataṃ va dālayitvā[8]
nâhaṃ puna upessaṃ[9] gabbhaseyyaṃ,—
atha ce patthayasī, pavassa deva." 12.

30. Ninnañ ca thalañ ca pūrayanto
mahāmegho pāvassi tāvad eva,
sutvā devassa vassato
imam atthaṃ Dhaniyo abhāsatha: 13.

31. "Lābhā[10] vata no anappakā,[10]
ye mayaṃ Bhagavantaṃ addasāma,
saraṇaṃ taṃ upema cakkhuma,
satthā no hohi tuvam[11] mahāmuni. 14.

32. Gopī ca ahañ ca assavā
brahmacariyaṃ Sugate carāmase,[12]
jātimaraṇassa[13] pāragā[14]
dukkhass' antakarā bhavāmase:" 15.

---

[1] B[ai] -ti ca; Pj. *ad* 26: usabho pi gavampati idha mayhaṃ gomaṇḍale atthī ti dasseti.

[2] C[k] -lā, B[ai] -ilā. [3] B[ai] -samp-. [4] C[k] -va.

[5] B[i] sakkhissanti (Pj. na hi sakkhintī ti na hi sakkhissanti).

[6] B[ai] cchetum. [7] C[k] cche-, C[b] B[ai] -tvā.

[8] C[b] dāl-, B[i] -m padāl-. [9] B[ai] -eyyaṃ.

[10] *So* B[ai] (*cf.* S. I 119[6]; M. II 53[9]) Pj. lābhā . . . anappakā ti, *but farther on quoted thus:* lābho vata no anappako, *etc.*; C[kb] -o. [11] C[k] B[ai] -aṃ.

[12] Pj. caremase iti pi pāṭhaṃ vikappenti.

[13] B[a] jātim- *corr. to* jātijarāmaraṇassa.

[14] B[a] -gū.

33. " Nandati puttehi puttimā,
             iti Māro pāpimā
    gomiko[1] gohi tath' eva nandati,
    upadhī hi narassa nandanā,
    na hi so nandati yo nirūpadhi."[2]   16.

34. " Socati puttehi puttimā,
             iti Bhagavā
    gomiko[3] gohi tath' eva socati,
    upadhī hi narassa socanā,
    na hi so socati yo nirūpadhī"[4] ti[5]   17.

DHANIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

3. *Khaggavisāṇasutta.*

35. Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ
    avihethayaṃ aññataram pi tesaṃ
    na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ,
    eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.   1.

36. Saṃsaggajātassa bhavati sneho,[6]
    snehanvayaṃ dukkham idaṃ[7] pahoti,
    ādīnavaṃ snehajaṃ pekkhamāno
    eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.   2.

37. Mitte suhajje anukampamāno
    hāpeti atthaṃ paṭibaddhacitto,[8]
    etaṃ bhayaṃ santhave pekkhamāno
    eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.   3.

38. Vaṃso visālo va[9] yathā visatto
    puttesu dāresu ca yā apekhā,[10]

---

[1] B[i] gopiyo, Pj. gomiyo.   [2] B[ai] nirup-.
[3] B[a] gopiko, B[i] gopiyo.   [4] C[b] B[ai] nirup-.
[5] B[i] hi.
[6] *So* C[kb] Pj.; B[ai] bhavanti snehā (*in accordance with metre*).   [7] B[ai] -aṃ.
[8] B[ai] -bandh-.   [9] B[i] ca.   [10] B[i] apekkhā.

vaṃsākalīro[1] va asajjamāno
eko care —— pe ——.   4.

39. Migo araññamhi yathā abaddho[2]
yenicchakaṃ gacchati gocarāya,
viññū[3] naro seritaṃ[4] pekkhamāno
eko care . . .   5.

40. Āmantanā[5] hoti sahāyamajjhe[6]
vāse ṭhāne[7] gamane cārikāya,
anabhijjhitaṃ[8] seritaṃ[9] pekkhamāno
eko care . . .   6.

41. Khiḍḍā ratī[10] hotī sahāyamajjhe[6]
puttesu ca vipulaṃ hoti pemaṃ,
piyavippayogaṃ vijigucchamāno[11]
eko care . . .   7.

42. Cātuddiso appaṭigho[12] ca hoti
santussamāno[13] itarītarena,
parissayānaṃ sahitā achambhī[14]
eko care . . .   8.

43. Dussaṅgahā[15] pabbajitā pi eke
atho gahaṭṭhā gharam āvasantā,
appossukko paraputtesu hutvā
eko care . . .   9.

44. Oropayitvā gihivyañjanāni
saṃsīnapatto[16] yathā koviḷāro

---

[1] C[b] -līro, Pj. vaṃsakalīro, B[ai] vaṃsakaḷiro.

[2] B[ai] -bandh-.   [3] B[ai] -ññu.   [4] B[i] -ta.

[5] B[a] -taṇā.   [6] *So* B[ai] Nidd. ; C[kb] sabhāya-.

[7] B[a] vāseyyaṭhāne (Pj. divāseyyāsaṃkhāte vāse).

[8] B[a] anaticchitaṃ, B[i] anabhicchitaṃ.

[9] B[i] -ta.   [10] B[ai] -tī.

[11] C[k] jigucch-, B[i] pi jig-.   [12] B[ai] appaṭi-.

[13] B[ai] santusa-,   [14] C[kb] B[ai] -bhi, Pj. acchambhī.

[15] B[ai] dusaṅg-.

[16] C[b] saṃhīna- *corr. to* saṃsīna-; B[a] saṃbhinna-; B[i] saṃchinna- (Nidd. yathā koviḷārassa pattāni sīnāni chinnāni patitāni).

chetvāna vīro[1] gihibandhanāni
eko care . . .   10.

45. Sace labhetha nipakam[2] sahāyaṁ
saddhiṁcaraṁ sādhuvihāri[3] dhīraṁ,
abhibhuyya sabbāni parissayāni
careyya ten' attamano satīmā.[4]   11.

46. No ce labhetha nipakaṁ sahāyaṁ
saddhiṁcaraṁ sādhuvihāri dhīraṁ,
rājā va raṭṭhaṁ vijitaṁ[5] pahāya
eko care . . .   12.

47. Addhā pasaṁsāma sahāyasampadaṁ :
seṭṭhā samā sevitabbā sahāyā,
ete aladdhā anavajjabhojī[6]
eko care . . .   13.

48. Disvā suvaṇṇassa pabhassarāni
kammāraputtena suniṭṭhitāni
saṁghaṭṭamānāni duve bhujasmiṁ
eko care . . .   14.

49. Evaṁ dutiyena sahā[7] mam' assa
vācābhilāpo abhisajjanā vā,
etaṁ bhayaṁ āyatiṁ[8] pekkhamāno
eko care . . .   15.

50. Kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā
virūparūpena mathenti cittaṁ,
ādīnavaṁ kāmaguṇesu disvā
eko care . . .   16.

51. 'Ītī[8] ca gaṇḍo ca upaddavo ca
rogo ca sallañ[9] ca bhayañ[10] ca[11] m'etaṁ,'
etaṁ bhayaṁ kāmaguṇesu disvā
eko care . . .   17.

---

[1] B[ai] dhiro.   [2] B[ai] nippa-.
[3] Nidd. Pj. -hārin (ti).   [4] C[b] B[ai] -imā.
[5] B[ai] -aṁ.   [6] *So* C[b] Pj. ; C[k] -jiṁ, B[ai] -ji.
[7] B[ai] -ha.   [8] B[ai] -ti.
[9] C[b] B[ai] -aṁ.   [10] B[a] -yaṁ, B[i] -yā.
[11] B[i] *omits* ca.

52. Sītañ ca uṇhañ ca, khudaṃ[1] pipāsaṃ,
    vātātape ḍaṃsasirimsape[2] ca
    sabbāni p' etāni abhisambhavitvā[3]
    eko care . . .   18.

53. Nāgo va yūthāni[4] vivajjayitvā
    sañjātakhandho padumī ulāro[5]
    yathābhirantaṃ vihare[6] araññe,
    eko care . . .   19.

54. Aṭṭhāna[7] taṃ samgaṇikāratassa,
    yaṃ phassaye[8] sāmayikaṃ[9] vimuttiṃ,—
    Ādiccabandhussa vaco nisamma
    eko care . . .   20.

55. Diṭṭhīvisūkāni[10] upātivatto
    patto niyāmaṃ paṭiladdhamaggo,
    ' uppannañāṇo 'mhi[11] anaññaneyyo '
    eko care . . .   21.

56. Nillolupo nikkuho[12] nippipāso
    nimmakkho niddhantakasāvamoho
    nirāsayo sabbaloke bhavitvā
    eko care . . .   22.

57. Pāpaṃ sahāyaṃ parivajjayetha
    anatthadassiṃ visame niviṭṭhaṃ,
    sayaṃ na seve[13] pasutaṃ[14] pamattaṃ,
    eko care . . .   23.

---

[1] B^{ai} khudda(ṃ).   [2] B^{ai} ṭaṃsasarisape.

[3] B^{ai} -sambh-.   [4] B^{a} yūdh-, B^{i} yudh-.

[5] C^{b} B^{i} ul-.

[6] *So* C^{kb} Nidd., B^{a} viharaṃ, B^{i} vihāraṃ.

[7] B^{a} aṭṭhānaṃ (Pj. aṭṭhāna tan ti aṭṭhānaṃ taṃ, anunā-
sikalopo kato).

[8] Pj. yan ti kāraṇavacanaṃ, phassaye ti adhigacche;
C^{k} samphassaye, C^{b} samphassase, B^{i} yaṃ passaye, B^{a} yaṃ
phassaye.

[9] C^{b} B^{a} sāmāyi-, B^{i} samāyi-.

[10] C^{b} Pj. B^{ai} diṭṭhi, B^{ai} visuk-.   [11] B^{ai} -namhi.

[12] B^{ai} niku-.   [13] *So* Pj. B^{ai}: C^{kb} niseve.

[14] C^{k} pasūtaṃ.

58. Bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ bhajetha
   mittaṃ uḷāraṃ[1] paṭibhānavantaṃ,[2]
   aññāya atthāni vineyya kaṃkhaṃ
   eko care . . .   24

59. Khiddaṃ ratiṃ[3] kāmasukhañ ca loke
   analaṃkaritvā anapekkhamāno
   vibhūsanaṭṭhānā virato saccavādī[4]
   eko care . . .   25.

60. Puttañ ca dāraṃ pitarañ ca mātaraṃ
   dhanāni dhaññāni ca bandhavāni ca[5]
   hitvāna kāmāni yathodhikāni[6]
   eko care . . .   26.

61. 'Saṅgo[7] eso, parittam ettha sokhyaṃ,
   app' assādo,[8] dukkham ettha bhiyyo,
   gaḷo[9] eso' iti ñatvā mutīmā
   eko care . . .   27.

[0]. 62. Sandālayitvā[10] saṃyojanāni
   jālaṃ va bhetvā[11] salil' ambucārī[12]
   aggîva daḍḍhaṃ anivattamāno
   eko care . . .   28.

63. Okkhittacakkhū[13] na ca pādalolo
   guttindriyo rakkhitamānasāno[14]
   anavassuto aparidayhamāno[15]
   eko care . . .   29.

64. Ohārayitvā gihivyañjanāni
   saṃchinnapatto[16] yathā pārichatto

---

[1] C[b] uḷā-.   [2] B[i] -bhāṇa-..
[3] B[ai] khiddārati.   [4] B[ai] -di.
[5] B[i] *omits* ca.   [6] B[i] yato- (*cf.* M. I., 37[28], Note).
[7] C[b] B[ai] saṃgo.   [8] B[ai] -asādo.
[9] C[b] -lo, B[a] gaṇḍo, B[i] gaṇṭho.
[10] B[ai] padālayitvāna; Fsb. saṇḍālayitvāna.
[11] C[kb] jālaṃ bhetvā, B[a] jālaṃ bhitvā, B[i] jālaṃ va bhitvā.
[12] B[ai] -ri.   [13] C[b] B[i] -cakkhu.
[14] (Pj. mānasaṃ yeva mānasānaṃ).   [15] B[ai] -dayh-
[16] *So* C[b] B[i]; C[k] sañchanna, B[i] saṃchanna.

kāsāyavattho abhinikkhamitvā
eko care . . .   30.

65. Rasesu gedhaṃ akaraṃ alolo
anaññaposī[1] sapadānacārī[2]
kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto[3]
eko care . . .   31.

66. Pahāya pañcâvaraṇāni cetaso
upakkilese[4] vyapanujja[5] sabbe
anissito chetvā sinehadosaṃ[6]
eko care . . .   32.

67. Vipiṭṭhikatvāna sukhaṃ dukhañ[7] ca
pubbe va ca somanadomanassaṃ[8]
laddhān' upekhaṃ[9] samathaṃ visuddhaṃ
eko care . . .   33.

68. Āraddhaviriyo paramatthapattiyā
alīnacitto akusītavutti[10]
daḷhanikkamo thāmabalūpapanno
eko care . . .   34.

69. Paṭisallānaṃ[11] jhānam ariñcamāno[12]
dhammesu niccaṃ anudhammacārī[13]
ādīnavaṃ sammasitā bhavesu
eko care . . .   35.

70. Taṇhakkhayaṃ patthayaṃ appamatto
anelamūgo[14] sutavā satīmā
saṃkhātadhammo niyato[15] padhānavā
eko care . . .   36.

---

[1] Bᵃ -si.   [2] Bᵃⁱ -ri.
[3] Bᵃⁱ -tibandh-.   [4] Bᵃⁱ upaki-.
[5] Cᵏ vyasan-, Cᵇ vyayan- *corr. to* vyapan-; Pj. vyapanujjā ti nuditvā vināsetvā.
[6] Pj. Bᵃⁱ sneha-   [7] Bᵃⁱ dukkh-.
[8] *So* Cᵇ; Cᵏ somanadonassaṃ, Bᵃⁱ Pj. Fsb. somanassadomanassaṃ.
[9] Bⁱ upekkhaṃ.   [10] Cᵏᵇ -ī.
[11] *So* Pj. Bᵃ; Cᵇ Bⁱ -naṃ, Cᵏ -ṇā.
[12] Bᵃⁱ jhāna(ṃ)mariccamāno.   [13] Bᵃⁱ -ri.
[14] Cᵏ alenam-. Bᵃ -muggo.   [15] Cᵏ nayato.

71. Sīho va saddesu asantasanto
    vāto va jālamhi asajjamāno
    padumaṃ va toyena alippamāno[1]
    eko care . . .   37.

72. Sīho yathā dāṭhabalī pasayha
    rājā migānaṃ abhibhuyyacārī[2]
    sevetha pantāni[3] senāsanāni,
    eko care . . .   38.

73. Mettaṃ upekhaṃ karuṇaṃ vimuttiṃ
    āsevamāno muditañ ca kāle
    sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno
    eko care . . .   39.

74. Rāgañ[4] ca dosañ[4] ca pahāya mohaṃ
    sandālayitvā[5] saṃyojanāni
    asantasaṃ jīvitasaṃkhayamhi
    eko care . . .   40.

75. Bhajanti sevanti ca kāraṇatthā,[6]
    nikkāraṇā[7] dullabhā ajja mittā,
    attaṭṭhapaññā[8] asucī manussā,—
    eko care khaggavisāṇakappo ti.   41.

KHAGGAVISĀṆASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

4. *Kasibhāradvājasutta.*[9]

[F. 12⁵]. Evaṃ[10] me sutaṃ:
Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Magadhesu viharati Dakkhiṇā-

---

[1] Cᵏᵇ Bᵃⁱ -limp- (*cf. v.* 213).   [2] Bᵃⁱ -ri.
[3] *So* Pj. Bᵃ; Cᵏᵇ patt-, Bⁱ panth-.   [4] Bᵃⁱ -aṃ.
[5] Bᵃⁱ padālayitvāna, Fsb. sandālayitvāna.
[6] (Pj. kāraṇaṃ attho etesan ti kāraṇatthā); Bⁱ -nattā.
[7] Bᵃⁱ nikā-.
[8] *So* Cᵏᵇ; Bᵃⁱ attattha-; Pj. attani ṭṭhitā esaṃ paññā
attānaṃ yeva olokenti na aññan ti attaṭṭhapaññā; diṭṭha-
ṭṭhapaññā ti ayam pi kira porāṇapāṭho, sampati diṭṭhe va
atthe etesaṃ paññā, . . .
[9] = S. I 172-173.   [10] Bᵃⁱ (*always in this phrase*) evaṃ.

girismiṃ Ekanāḷāyaṃ brāhmaṇagāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvājassa[1] brāhmaṇassa pañcamattāni naṅgalasatāni[2] payuttāni honti vappakāle. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ[3] ādāya yena Kasibhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa kammanto ten' upasaṃkami.[4] Tena kho pana samayena Kasibhāradvā-jassa brāhmaṇassa parivesanā vattati.[5] Atha kho Bhagavā yena parivesanā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā ekam-antaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Addasā kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṃ, disvāna[6] Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "ahaṃ kho[7] samaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi[8] ca, kasitvā ca vapitvā ·ca bhuñjāmi, tvaṃ[9] pi samaṇa kasassu ca vapassu ca, kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjassū"[10] ti. "Ahaṃ[9] pi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmī" ti. "Na kho pana mayaṃ passāma bhoto Gotamassa yugaṃ vā naṅgalaṃ [F. 13.] vā phālaṃ vā pācanaṃ[11] vā balivadde[12] vā, atha ca pana bhavaṃ Gotamo evam āha: ahaṃ[9] pi kho brāhmaṇa kasāmi ca vapāmi ca, kasitvā ca vapitvā ca bhuñjāmī" ti. Atha kho Kasibhā-radvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

76. "Kassako paṭijānāsi, na ca passāma[13] te kasiṃ,
    kasiṃ no pucchito brūhi, yathā jānemu te[14] kasiṃ." 1.
77. "Saddhā bījaṃ, tapo vuṭṭhi, paññā me yuganaṅgalaṃ,
    hirī[15] īsā,[16] mano yottaṃ, sati me phālapācanaṃ. 2.

---

[1] C^{kb} *generally* Kasī-.
[2] C^{kb} naṃg- *throughout*, (Pj naṅg-).
[3] *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{ai} -raṃ.   [4] B^{ai} upasaṅk-.   [5] B^{ai} vaṭṭati.
[6] *So* Pj. B^{ai}; C^{kb} *omit* Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya ṭhitaṃ disvāna.
[7] C^k B^a *omit* kho.   [8] B^{ai} vapp- *throughout*.
[9] B^{ai} -aṃ pi.   [10] B^{ai} bhuñjāhī.
[11] Pj. *ad* 77 : pājeti tenā ti pājanaṃ, taṃ idha pācanan ti vuccati.
[12] B^a balipadde, B^i balibaddhe.   [13] B^{ai} -mi.
[14] Samy. Nik. 'taṃ.   [15] C^b B^a hiri, B^i hīri.
[16] B^a issā.

78. Kāyagutto vacīgutto āhāre udare yato
saccaṃ karomi niddānaṃ,[1] soraccam me pamocanaṃ, 3.

79. viriyam[2] me dhuradhorayhaṃ,[3] yogakkhemādhivāhanaṃ
gacchati anivattantaṃ, yattha gantvā na socati. 4.

80. Evam esā kasī[4] kaṭṭhā, sā hotī amataphalā :[5]
etaṃ kasiṃ[4] kasitvāna sabbadukkhā pamuccatī " ti. 5.

[6]Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo mahatiyā kaṃsapātiyā[7] pāyāsaṃ vaḍḍhetvā Bhagavato upanāmesi: "bhuñjatu bhavaṃ Gotamo pāyāsaṃ, kassako bhavaṃ, yaṃ hi[8] bhavaṃ[9] Gotamo amataphalaṃ kasiṃ kasatī " ti.

].

81. " Gāthābhigītaṃ[10] me abhojaneyyaṃ,
sampassataṃ[11] brāhmaṇa n' esa dhammo,
gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti buddhā,
dhamme satī[12] brāhmaṇa vuttir esā.[13] 6.

82. Aññena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ
khīṇāsavaṃ kukkucavūpasantaṃ[14]
annena pānena upaṭṭhahassu,
khettaṃ[15] hi taṃ puññapekhassa hotī "[16] ti. 7.

---

[1] B[ai] nidā-.   [2] B[ai] -aṃ.

[3] Pj. dhuradhoreyyaṃ.   [4] B[ai] -si.

[5] *So* C[kb] Pj.; B[ai] amataphalā.

[6] *Here the text of* Saṃy. Nik. *runs:* Bhuñjatu bhavaṃ Gotamo, kassako bhavaṃ Gotamo, yaṃ hi Gotamo amataphalam pi kasiṃ kasatī ti.

[7] B[a] -pātiyā.   [8] B[ai] yañ hi.

[9] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[b] evaṃ, C[k] *omits* yaṃ hi bhavaṃ.

[10] B[ai] -aṃ.

[11] *So* Pj. (ɔ : samaṃ ājīvasuddhiṃ passataṃ, samantā vā passataṃ); C[k] samph-, C[b] samph-, B[ai] samp-.

[12] *So* C[b]; C[k] Pj. B[ai] sati.   [13] B[ai] -i-d-esā,

[14] B[ai] kukkucca-.   [15] B[ai] -añ.

[16] B[ai] -pekkhassa ya(ṃ) hotī.

[1] ""Atha kassacâbaṃ bho Gotama imaṃ pāyāsaṃ dammī" ti. "Na kho 'han[2] taṃ brāhmaṇa passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaniyā[3] pajāya sadevamanussāya yassa[4] so pāyāso bhutto sammāpariṇāmaṃ[5] gaccheyya[6] aññatra Tathāgatassa vā Tathāgatasāvakassa vā, tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa taṃ pāyāsaṃ appabarite vā chaḍḍehi appāṇake vā udake opilāpehī" ti. Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo taṃ pāyāsaṃ appāṇake[7] udake opilāpesi. Atha kho so pāyāso udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭiciṭāyati[8] sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati.[9] Seyyathā pi nāma phālo[10] divasasantatto udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati, evam eva so pāyāso udake pakkhitto cicciṭāyati ciṭiciṭāyati sandhūpāyati sampadhūpāyati. Atha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā[11] Bhaga- [F. 15] vantaṃ etad avoca: "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama: seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ[12] vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya, 'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintī' ti,[13] evam evaṃ[14] bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esâhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ

---

[1] Saṃy. Nik.: Evaṃ vutte Kasibh° brāhmaṇo Bh-ntaṃ etad avoca: abhikk-, etc. [= 15¹⁷]; 15¹⁻¹⁷= S. I 168³⁰-169¹² (*with* havyasesa- *instead of* pāyāsa-, *and* Sundarikabhāradvāja- *instead of* Kasibh°).

[2] Pj. Bᵃⁱ khv- āhan.   [3] Bⁿⁱ sasam-.

[4] Bᵃⁱ yena.   [5] Cᵏ Bᵃⁱ -parinām-.

[6] Cᵏ -yyaṃ.

[7] *So* Pj. (*and below also* Cᵏᵇ Bᵃⁱ); Cᵏᵇ Bᵃⁱ appān-.

[8] Bⁿ vicitāyati viticitāyati, Bⁱ viciccitāyati (*throughout*).

[9] Bᵃⁱ saṃdhūmāyati sampadhūmāyati (*throughout*).

[10] Bᵃⁱ seyyathā pi ayogulo.

[11] Bᵃⁱ patitvā.   [12] Bⁱ niku-.

[13] Bᵃⁱ dakkhanti.   [14] *So all MSS.*

gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca,[1] labheyyâhaṃ[2]
bhoto Gotamassa santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasam-
padaṃ " ti.   Alattha kho Kasibhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bha-
gavato santike pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ.   Acirū-
pasampanno kho panâyasmā Bhāradvājo eko vūpakaṭṭho[3]
appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirass' eva, yass'
atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabba-
janti, tad anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va
dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi,
'khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ,
nâparaṃ itthattāyā '[4] ti abbhaññāsi.   Aññataro ca[5] kho
panâyasmā Bhāradvājo arahataṃ ahosī ti

<div align="center">KASIBHĀRADVĀJASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.</div>

<div align="center">5. *Cundasutta.*</div>

83. " Pucchāmi muniṃ pahūtapaññaṃ[6]
    iti Cundo kammāraputto
   Buddhaṃ[7] dhammassāmiṃ vītataṇhaṃ
   dipaduttamaṃ[8] sārathīnaṃ pavaraṃ :.
   kati[9] loke samaṇā, tad iṃgha[10] brūhi."   1.

   84. " Caturo samaṇā, na pañcamo 'tthi,[11]
     Cundā ti Bhagavā

---

[1] Pj. *and* Samy. Nik. *insert* upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ
Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ;
(Pj. ajjatagge ti ajjataṃ aggaṃ katvā, ajjadagge vā, da-kāro
padasandhikaro). *Here the text of* Samy.. Nik. *ends* (*cf.*
I 161[10]).
[2] *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[kb] labheyyaṃ ahaṃ.   [3] C[k] upa-.
[4] C[b] itthatakāyā, B[a] ittatthāyā, B[i] itthāyā.
[5] B[ai] *omit* ca.
[6] B[ai] bahuta-   [7] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[kb] buddho.
[8] B[i] dvi-.   [9] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[kb] ti.
[10] B[i] iṅgha (Pj. ta-d-iṃghā ti te iṃgha).
[11] Pj. B[ai] Fsb. pañcam' atthi.

te te[1] āvikaromi sakkhiputṭho:
maggajino maggadesako ca,
magge jīvati, yo ca maggadūsī." 2.

85. "Kaṃ[2] maggajinaṃ[3] vadanti buddhā,
iti Cundo kammāraputto
maggajjhāyī[4] kathaṃ atulyo hoti,
magge jīvati me brūhi puṭṭho,
atha me āvikarohi maggadūsiṃ."[5] 3.

86. "Yo tiṇṇakathaṃkatho visallo
nibbānābhirato anānugiddho[6]
lokassa sadevakassa netā,
tādiṃ maggajinaṃ[3] vadanti buddhā. 4.

87. Paramaṃ paraman ti yo 'dha ñatvā
akkhāti vibhajati idh' eva dhammaṃ,
taṃ kaṃkhacchidaṃ[7] muniṃ anejaṃ[8]
dutiyaṃ bhikkhunam āhu maggadesiṃ. 5.

88. Yo dhammapade sudesite
magge jīvati saññato satīmā
anavajjapadāni sevamano,
tatiyaṃ bhikkhunam āhu maggajīviṃ. 6.

89. Chadanaṃ katvāna subbatānaṃ
pakkhandi kuladūsako pagabbho
māyāvī[9] asaññato palāpo
patirūpena[10] caraṃ, sa maggadūsī.[11] 7.

90. Ete ca paṭivijjhi yo gahaṭṭho
sutavā ariyasāvako sapañño

---

[1] B[ai] ete *for* te te (Pj. te te = te tava).

[2] B[ai] kaṃ. [3] C[kb] -jinan ti.

[4] C[kb] -ajhāyī, B[ai] -akkhāyi.

[5] C[kb] -dūsī, B[ai] -dusi (*cf. vv.* 89-90).

[6] *So* Pj. B[i]; C[b] ananu-, C[k] B[a] anunu-.

[7] Pj. kaṃkhāchid-, B[i] kaṃkhachidaṃ (*in accordance with metre*).

[8] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[kb] -cchidaṃ anesajaṃ.

[9] *So* C[kb] Pj.; B[ai] -vi.

[10] B[ai] paṭi-.

[11] C[kb] -dūsiṃ yo tiṇṇaka (C[b] tintaka) ete (< *v.* 86).

sabbe ne 'tādisā' ti¹ ñatvā,
iti disvā na hāpeti² tassa saddhā,—
17].   kathaṃ hi dutthena asampaduttham
suddham asuddhena samaṃ kareyyā " ti

<div align="center">CUNDASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.</div>

<div align="center">6. Parābhavasutta.</div>

Evam me sutaṃ :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā
abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jeta-
vanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃ-
kamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi.
Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya
ajjhabhāsi :

91. " Parābhavantaṃ purisaṃ mayaṃ pucchāma Gotamaṃ
Bhagavantaṃ³ puṭṭhum āgamma : kim⁴ parābhavato
mukhaṃ."   1.

92. " Suvijāno bhavaṃ hoti, suvijāno⁵ parābhavo :
dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti, dhammadessī⁶ parā-
bhavo."   2.

93. " Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, pathamo so parābhavo,
dutiyaṃ Bhagavā brūhi : kim parābhavato mu-
khaṃ."   3.

94. " Asant' assa piyā honti, sante na kurute piyaṃ,
18].   asataṃ dhammaṃ roceti, taṃ⁷ parābhavato mu-
khaṃ."   4.

95. " Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, dutiyo so parābhavo,
tatiyaṃ Bhagavā brūhi : kim parābhavato mu-
khaṃ."   5.

---

¹ *So* Pj. Bªⁱ; Cᵏᵇ *omit* ti.   ² Bⁱ -si.
³ Bª bhavantaṃ.   ⁴ Bªⁱ kiṃ *throughout*.
⁵ Bª duvijāno.   ⁶ Bªⁱ -desi.
⁷ Bªⁱ taṃ *throughout*.

96. "Niddāsīlī[1] sabhāsīlī[1] anuṭṭhātā ca yo naro
alaso kodhapaññāno,[2] taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ." 6.

97. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, tatiyo so parābhavo,
catutthaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kiṃ parābhavato mu-
khaṃ." 7.

98. "Yo mātaraṃ vā pitaraṃ vā jiṇṇakaṃ gatayobbanaṃ
pahu[3] santo na bharati, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ." 8.

99. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, catuttho so parābhavo,
pañcamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kiṃ parābhavato mu-
khaṃ." 9.

100. "Yo brahmaṇaṃ vā samaṇaṃ vā aññaṃ vā pi vanib-
bakaṃ[4]
musāvādena vañceti, taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ." 10.

101. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, pañcamo so parābhavo,
chaṭṭhamaṃ[5] Bhagavā brūhi: kiṃ parābhavato
mukhaṃ." 11.

[19] 102. "Pahūtavitto[6] puriso sahiraññño sabhojano
eko bhuñjati sādūni,[7] taṃ parabhavato mukhaṃ." 12.

103. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, chaṭṭhamo[8] so parābhavo
sattamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kiṃ parābhavato mu-
khaṃ." 13.

104. "Jātitthaddho dhanatthaddho gottatthaddho ca yo
naro
saṃ[9] ñātiṃ atimaññeti,[10] taṃ parābhavato mu-
khaṃ." 14.

105. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, sattamo so parābhavo,
aṭṭhamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kiṃ parābhavato mu-
khaṃ." 15.

106. "Itthidhutto surādhutto akkhadhutto ca yo naro
laddhaṃ laddhaṃ vināseti, taṃ parābhavato mu-
khaṃ." 16.

---

[1] B[ai] -sīli. [2] *So* C[k]; C[b] B[ai] Pj. -no.
[3] B[a] bahu. [4] B[ai] vani-.
[5] *So* B[i]; C[kb] B[a] chaṭṭhaṃ. [6] B[ai] bahuta-.
[7] B[i] sādhūni. [8] C[kb] chaṭṭho.
[9] B[ai] saññ, C[k] taṃ (Pj.=attano).
[10] *So all four MSS.,* *cf.* J. VI 14[10]; (Pj. atimaññati).

107. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, aṭṭhamo so parābhavo,
     navamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mu-
     khaṃ."   17.

108. "Sehi dārehi¹ asantuṭṭho² vesiyāsu padissati,³
     dissati⁴ paradāresu, tam parābhavato mukhaṃ."   18.

109. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, navamo so parābhavo,
0]. dasamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mu-
     khaṃ."   19.

110. "Atītayobbano poso āneti timbarutthaniṃ,
     tassā issā na supati, tam parābhavato mukhaṃ."   20.

111. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, dasamo so parābhavo,
     ekādasamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mu-
     khaṃ."   21.

112. "Itthisoṇḍiṃ⁵ vikiraṇiṃ purisaṃ vā pi tādisaṃ
     issariyasmiṃ ṭhāpeti,⁶ tam parābhavato mukhaṃ." 22.

113. "Iti h' etaṃ vijānāma, ekādasamo so parābhavo,
     dvādasamaṃ Bhagavā brūhi: kim parābhavato mu-
     khaṃ."   23.

114. "Appabhogo mahātaṇho khattiye jāyate kule,
     So 'dha⁷ rajjaṃ patthayati, tam parābhavato mu-
     khaṃ.   24.

115. Ete parābhave loke paṇḍito samavekkhiya
     ariyo dassanasampanno,⁸ sa lokaṃ bhajate sivan"
     ti   25.

PARĀBHAVASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

¹ Bⁱ dārehy.   ² Cᵏᵇ santuṭṭho.
³ Bᵃⁱ padussati; (Pj. paṭidissati; *read:* vesiyās' upadiss-
sati (?), *cf.* 140ᵈ)
⁴ Bᵃⁱ dūsati.
⁵ *So* Cᵏᵇ Bᵃ; Bⁱ itthiṃ; Pj. soṇḍin ti macchamaṃsa-
majjādisu lolaṃ gedhajātaṃ, vikiraṇin (*MSS.* vikar-) ti tesaṃ
atthāya dhanaṃ paṃsukaṃ viya vikiritvā nāsanasīlaṃ.
⁶ Bᵃⁱ ṭhapeti.
⁷ Bᵃⁱ so ca (Pj. so ca rajjaṃ pattheti).
⁸ Bᵃ ariyadass-.

21].

7. *Vasalasutta.*[1]

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ[2] ādāya Sāvatthiṃ[3] piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tena kho pana samayena Aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesane aggi pajjalito hoti, āhutī[4] paggahitā. Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caramāno yena Aggikabhāradvājassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami. Addasā kho Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "tatr' eva[5] muṇḍaka, tatr' eva[5] samaṇaka, tatr' eva[5] vasalaka tiṭṭhāhī" ti Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Aggikabhāradvājaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca: "jānāsi pana tvaṃ brāhmaṇa vasalaṃ vā[6] vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme" ti. "Na khv-āhaṃ bho Gotama jānāmi vasalaṃ vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme, sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo[7] tathā dhammaṃ desetu, yathāhaṃ jāneyyaṃ vasalaṃ vā vasalakaraṇe vā dhamme" ti. "Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasikarohi, bhāsissāmī" ti. "Evaṃ[8] bho" ti kho Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etad avoca:

116. "Kodhano upanāhī[9] ca pāpamakkhī[9] ca yo naro
vipannadiṭṭhi māyāvī, taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.   1.

117. Ekajaṃ vā dijaṃ[10] va pi yo 'dha pāṇāni hiṃsati,[11]
yassa pāṇe dayā n' atthi, taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.   2.

---

[1] Pj. Aggi(ka)bhāradvājasuttaṃ, Vasalasuttan ti pi vuccati.

[2] Bᵃⁱ -aṃ.

[3] *So* Bᵃⁱ; Cᵏ -iyaṃ, Cᵇ -iyaṃ *corr. to* -iṃ.   [4] Bᵃⁱ āhuti.

[5] Bᵃⁱ atr' eva.   [6] Bᵃ kiṃ.

[7] Cᵏ bhavaṃ Gotamo, Cᵇ bhagavaṃ bho Gotamo.

[8] Bᵃⁱ -aṃ.   [9] Bᵃⁱ -i.   [10] Bᵃ dvijaṃ.

[11] Bᵃⁱ pāṇaṃ vihiṃsati, Pj. pāṇaṃ vihiṃsati *and* pāṇāni hiṃsati: *cf.* Dhp. 270.

[F. 22]. 118. Yo hanti parirundhati[1] gāmāni nigamāni ca
niggāhako[2] samaññāto, taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.   3.

119. Gāme vā yadi vāraññe yaṃ paresaṃ mamāyitaṃ
theyyā adinnaṃ ādiyati,[3] taṃ jaññā—pe—   4.

120. Yo have iṇam ādāya cujjamāno[4] palāyati
"na hi te iṇam atthī" ti, taṃ jaññā . . .   5.

121. Yo ve kiñcikkhakamyatā panthasmiṃ vajataṃ[5] janaṃ
hantvā kiñcikkham ādeti, taṃ jaññā . . .   6.

122. Yo attahetu parahetu dhanahetu ca[6] yo naro
sakkhiputṭho musā brūti, taṃ jaññā . . .   7.

123. Yo ñātīnaṃ[7] sakhānaṃ[8] vā dāresu patidissati[9]
sahasā sampiyena[10] vā, taṃ jaññā . . .   8.

124. Yo mātaraṃ vā pitaraṃ vā jiṇṇakaṃ gatayobbanaṃ
pahu[11] santo na bharati, taṃ jaññā . . .   9.

125. Yo mātaraṃ vā pitaraṃ vā bhātaraṃ bhaginiṃ
sasuṃ[12]

[F. 23].   hanti roseti vācāya, taṃ jaññā . . .   10.

126. Yo atthaṃ pucchito santo anatthaṃ anusāsati,
paṭicchannena manteti, taṃ jaññā . . .   11.

127. Yo katvā pāpakaṃ kammaṃ 'mā maṃ jaññā' ti
icchati,
yo paṭicchannakammanto, taṃ jaññā . . .   12.

128. Yo ve parakulaṃ gantvā bhutvāna[13] sucibhojanaṃ
āgataṃ na paṭipūjeti,[14] taṃ jaññā . . .   13.

129. Yo brāhmaṇaṃ vā samaṇaṃ vā aññaṃ vā pi vaṇib-
bakaṃ[15]
musāvādena vañceti, taṃ jaññā . . .   14.

---

[1] *So* C[kb]; B[ai] upa-; Pj. uparundhatī ti senāya parivāretvā
tiṭṭhati . . ., iminā hanana-pati (*i.e.*, pari-) rundhanena. . . .

[2] B[ai] nigāh-.   [3] B[a] ādeti, B[i] āneti.

[4] B[ai] bhuñjamāno.   [5] C[b] vajamnā, B[i] vajantaṃ.

[6] B[ai] vā.   [7] B[i] *adds* vā.

[8] B[a] sakhinaṃ, B[i] sakhīnaṃ.

[9] B[ai] paṭi-.   [10] B[i] sampiyāyena.

[11] B[a] bahu.

[12] Pj. sasun ti sassuṃ; B[a] sāmaṃ, B[i] sassuraṃ.

[13] B[ai] bhutvā ca.   [14] B[ai] na ppaṭi-.   [15] B[ai] vani-.

130. Yo brāhmaṇaṃ vā samaṇaṃ vā bhattakāle upa-
 tthite[1]
 roseti[2] vācā na ca deti, taṃ jaññā . . . 15.

131. Asataṃ[3] yo 'dha pabrūti mohena paliguṇthito[4]
 kiñcikkhaṃ nijigiṃsāno, taṃ jaññā . . . 16.

132. Yo c' attānaṃ samukkaṃse[5] parañ[6] ca-m-avajānati,
 nihīno sena mānena, taṃ jaññā . . . 17.

[F. 24]. 133. Rosako kadariyo[7] ca pāpiccho macchari[8] saṭho
 ahiriko anottāpī,[9] taṃ jaññā . . . 18.

134. Yo buddhaṃ paribhāsati atha vā tassa sāvakaṃ
 paribbājaṃ[10] gahaṭṭhaṃ vā, taṃ jaññā . . . 19.

135. Yo ve anarahā[11] santo arahaṃ patijānati[12]
 coro sabrahmake loke, esa[13] kho vasalādhamo.[14]
 Ete kho vasalā vuttā, mayā vo ye pakāsitā.[15] 20.

136. Na jaccā vasalo hoti, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo,
 kammanā[16] vasalo hoti, kammanā[16] hoti brāh-
 maṇo. 21.

137. Tad aminā pi[17] jānātha, yathā me 'daṃ[18] nidas-
 sanaṃ:
 caṇḍālaputto sopāko Mātaṅgo iti vissuto, 22.

---

[1] *So all four MSS.;* Pj. bhattakāle upaṭṭhite ti bhojana-
kāle jāte; upaṭṭhitan ti pi pāṭho, bhattakāle āgatan ti
attho.

[2] B[ai] doseti.

[3] Pj. = yo idha "yathā nimittāni dissanti, asukadivase
idañ c' idañ ca te bhavissatī" ti asajjanānaṃ vacanaṃ
pabrūti; asantan ti pi pāṭho, abhūtan ti attho.

[4] B[ai] paliku-.   [5] B[a] -seti.

[6] B[ai] -re.   [7] C[b] kadarīyo.

[8] B[ai] -ri.

[9] B[i] anottampi, B[a] anuttampi.

[10] B[ai] paribbājakaṃ.   [11] B[ai] -haṃ.

[12] B[ai] -jānāti.   [13] B[i] Pj. eso.

[14] B[ai] vasalo dhammo.   [15] B[ai] mayā ye te pa-.

[16] B[ai] kammunā.   [17] C[b] vi-.

[18] B[i] pedaṃ.

138. so yasaṃ¹ paramaṃ patto² Mātaṅgo yaṃ sudulla-
    bhaṃ,
    āgañchuṃ³ tass' upaṭṭhānaṃ⁴ khattiyā brāhmaṇā
    bahū.   23.

139. So devayānam āruyha,⁵ virajaṃ so mahāpathaṃ,
[F. 25].   kāmarāgaṃ⁶ virājetvā brahmalokūpago ahu,—
    na naṃ jāti nivāresi brahmalokūpapattiyā.   24.

140. Ajjhāyakakule⁷ jātā brāhmaṇā mantabandhavā,⁸
    te ca pāpesu kammesu abhiṇhaṃ upadissare,   25.

141. diṭṭhe va dhamme gārayhā,⁹ samparāye¹⁰ ca dug-
    gati—,¹¹
    na ne¹² jāti nivāreti duggaccā¹³ garahāya vā.   26.

142. Na jaccā vasalo hoti, na jaccā hoti brāhmaṇo,
    kammanā¹⁴ vasalo hoti, kammanā¹⁴ hoti brāhmaṇo "
    ti.   27.

Evaṃ vutte Aggikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ
etad avoca : "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho
Gotama : seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkuj-
jeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ
ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya, 'cakkhu-
manto rūpāni dakkhintī'¹⁵ ti, evam evaṃ¹⁶ bhotā Gota-
mena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ¹⁷ bha-

---

¹ Bᵃ seyyasaṃ.   ² Bᵃⁱ paramappatto.
³ Cᵏᵇ ag-, Bᵃ āgacchuṃ, Bⁱ āgaccham.
⁴ Bᵃⁱ -ne.   ⁵ Bᵃⁱ (Pj.) abhiruyha.
⁶ Bᵃⁱ kāmabhavaṃ (*cf.* 175ᶜ, 176ᵇ).
⁷ Cᵏᵇ ajjhāyakā kule; Pj. ajjhāyakakule mantajjhāyake
brāhmaṇakule jātā; ajjhāyakā kule jātā ti pi pātho, man-
tānaṃ ajjhāyakā anupakuṭṭhe brāhmaṇakule jātā ti attho.
⁸ *So* Bⁱ Pj.; Cᵏᵇ -bandhuno, Bᵃ -bandhuvā.
⁹ Bᵃ gāreyhaṃ, Bⁱ gāreyhā.
¹⁰ Pj. samparāye vā ti pi pātho.
¹¹ Cᵏᵇ duggatiṃ.   ¹² Cᵏᵇ te.
¹³ Bᵃ *corr.* to duggatyā.   ¹⁴ Bᵃⁱ kammunā.
¹⁵ Bᵃⁱ dakkhantī.   ¹⁶ *So* Cᵏᵇ; Bᵃⁱ evam.
¹⁷ Bᵃⁱ *add* bhante.

vantaṃ[1] Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan " ti

VASALASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

8. *Mettasutta.*

143. Karaṇīyam atthakusalena
  yan taṃ[2] santaṃ padaṃ abhisamecca :[3]
  sakko ujū[4] ca sūjū[5] ca
  suvaco c' assa mudu[6] anatimānī,[7]   1.

144. santussako ca subharo ca
  appakicco ca sallahukavutti
  santindriyo ca nipako[8] ca
  appagabbho kulesu[9] ananugiddho,   2.

145. na ca khuddaṃ[10] samācare kiñci,
  yena viññū pare upavadeyyuṃ.
  Sukhino vā[11] khemino hontu
  sabbe sattā bhavantu sukhitattā :   3.

146. ye keci pāṇabhūt'[12] atthi[13]
  tasā[14] vā thāvarā vā anavasesā[15]
  dīghā vā ye[16] mahantā vā[17]
  majjhimā[18] rassakā aṇukathūlā,[19]   4.

---

[1] C[b] bhagavantaṃ.   [2] B[i] ta.
[3] B[ai] abhisamacca.   [4] B[ai] uju.
[5] B[ai] suhuju.
[6] *So all four MSS.*, Fsb. mudū (*metri causa*).
[7] C[b] B[ai] -ni.   [8] B[i] nipp-.
[9] B[i] kulesv-.   [10] B[i] -dda.
[11] B[i] va.   [12] C[k] B[ai] -bhut'.
[13] C[k] atthī.   [14] B[a] tassā.
[15] B[i] thāvarā v' anavasesā ; B[a] *omits* vā.
[16] B[a] ye va ca, B[i] ye va.   [17] B[i] *omits* vā.
[18] B[i] -ma.
[19] C[k] rassakânukathūlā, C[b]-kâṇūka-.

147. diṭṭhā vā ye vā[1] adiṭṭhā,[2]
     ye ca[3] dūre vasanti avidūre,
     bhūtā vā sambhavesī[4] vā,—
     sabbe sattā[5] bhavantu sukhitattā.   5.

148. Na paro paraṃ nikubbetha,
     nātimaññetha katthacinaṃ[6] kañci,[7]
     vyārosanā[8] paṭighasaññā
     naññamaññassa dukkham iccheyya.   6.

149. Mātā yathā niyaṃ puttaṃ[9]
     āyusā ekaputtam anurakkhe,
     evam pi sabbabhūtesu
     mānasam bhāvaye aparimāṇaṃ.   7.

150. Mettañ ca sabbalokasmiṃ[10]
     mānasam bhāvaye aparimāṇaṃ
     uddhaṃ adho ca tiriyañ ca
     asambādhaṃ averaṃ[9] asapattaṃ.   ·   8.

151. Tiṭṭhaṃ caraṃ nisinno vā[11]
     sayāno vā[12] yāvat' assa vigatamiddho,
     etaṃ satiṃ[13] adhiṭṭheyya,
     brahmam etaṃ vihāraṃ[13] idha-m-āhu.   9.

152. Diṭṭhiñ ca anupagamma
     sīlavā dassanena sampanno
     kāmesu vineyya[14] gedhaṃ,
     na hi jātu gabbhaseyyaṃ punar etī ti   10.

                  Mettasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

[1] B[a] ca.   [2] *So* C[kb]; B[ai] Fsb. adiṭṭhā..
[3] B[j] *omits* ca.   [4] C[b] B[ai] -si.
[5] B[i] sabbasattā.   [6] B[i] -na.
[7] B[ai] kiñci.   [8] C[b] vāyārosanā.
[9] B[i] -am.   [10] B[ai] -mi.
[11] B[i] va.   [12] B[i] *omits* vā.
[13] B[i] -m.   [14] B[i] vinaya (*cf.* 1098[a]).

9. *Hemavatasutta.*[1]

153. " Ajja pannaraso uposatho,
                    iti Sātāgiro yakkho
    divyā ratti[2] upaṭṭhitā,
    anomanāmaṃ satthāraṃ handa passāma Gota-
            maṃ."   1.

154. " Kacci[3] mano supaṇihito
                    iti Hemavato yakkho
    sabbabhūtesu[4] tādino,
    kacci iṭṭhe aniṭṭhe ca saṃkapp' assa vasīkatā."[5]   2.

155. "Mano c' assa supaṇihito
                    iti Sātāgiro yakkho
    sabbabhūtesu[4] tādino,
    atho iṭṭhe aniṭṭhe ca saṃkapp' assa vasīkatā."[5]   3.

[F. 28]. 156. "Kacci adinnaṃ nâdiyati,
                    iti Hemavato yakkho
    kacci pāṇesu saññato,[6]
    kacci ārā[7] pamādamhā, kacci jhānaṃ na riñcati."   4.

157. " Na so adinnaṃ[8] ādiyati,
                    iti Sātāgiro yakkho
    atho pāṇesu saññato,[6]
    atho ārā[7] pamādamhā, Buddho jhānaṃ na riñ-
            cati."   5.

158. " Kacci musā na bhaṇati,
                    iti Hemavato yakkho

---

[1] Pj. . . . . Hemavatasuttan ti vuccati, Sātāgirasuttan ti
ekaccehi (*cf. the* uddāna).

[2] C[b] rattiṃ.

[3] B[i] kicci, B[a] kiñci *throughout* (*except* 162[c]).

[4] C[kb] -bhutesu.

[5] B[ai] vasigatā.

[6] B[a] asaññato.

[7] B[i] āro.

[8] B[i] 'dinnaṃ.

kacci na khīnavyappatho,[1]
kacci vebhūtiyan[2] nâha,[3] kacci sampham[4] na bhā-
    sati."   6.

159. "Musā ca so na bhaṇati,
                iti Sātāgiro yakkho
atho na khīnavyappatho,[1]
atho vebhūtiyan[5] nâha,[3] mantā attham so[6] bhā-
    sati."   7.

160. "Kacci na rajjati kāmesu,
                iti Hemavato yakkho
kacci cittam anāvilam,
kacci moham atikkanto, kacci dhammesu cak-
    khumā."   8.

161. "Na so rajjati kāmesu,
                iti Sātāgiro yakkho
atho cittam anāvilam,
sabbamoham atikkanto, Buddho dhammesu cak-
    khumā."   9.

162. "Kacci vijjāya sampanno,
                iti Hemavato yakkho
kacci samsuddhacāraṇo,[7]
kacci 'ssa[8] āsavā khīṇā, kacci n' atthi punab-
    bhavo."   10.

---

[1] C[k] nâkhīnâvyappatho, C[b] nâkhīna-, B[ai] na khiṇa-;
Pj. khīṇātī ti khīṇo, himsati vibādhatī ti attho, vācāya patho
vyappatho, khīṇo vyappatho assā ti khīnavyappatho, tam
na-kārena patisedhetvā pucchati: na khīnavyappatho ti,—
na pharusavāco ti vuttam hoti; nâkhīnavyappatho ti pi
pāṭho, na akhīṇavacano ti attho, pharusavacanam hi
paresam hadaye akhīyamānam tiṭṭhati [*could pharusa-
point to an old reading* tikhina-?].

[2] C[kb] vebhutiyam.   [3] C[kb] nā(ṅ)ga, (Pj. nâha).
[4] B[ai] sampan.   [5] C[kb] vebhutiyan.
[6] B[ai] su.
[7] C[kb] -vāraṇo; Pj. samsuddhacāraṇo ti . . ., chandava-
sena c' ettha dīgham katvā ca-kāram āha, samsuddhacaraṇo
ti attho.   [8] B[ai] kicci 'ssa.

[F. 29]. 163. " Vijjāya-m-eva sampanno,
          iti Sātāgiro yakkho
    atho saṃsuddhacārano,[1]
    sabb' assa āsavā khīṇā, n' atthi tassa punab-
    bhavc.   11.

163[A]. [2]Sampannaṃ munino cittaṃ kammanā[3] vyappa-
    thena ca,
    vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ dhammato naṃ pasaṃ-
    sasi.   11[A].

163[B]. [2]Sampannaṃ munino cittaṃ kammanā[3] vyappa-
    thena ca,
    vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ dhammato anumodasi.   11[B].

164. Sampannaṃ munino cittaṃ kammanā[3] vyappa-
    thena ca,
    vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ handa passāma Gotamaṃ. 12.

165. Eṇijaṃghaṃ[4] kisaṃ dhīraṃ[5] appāhāraṃ alolupaṃ[6]
    muniṃ vanasmiṃ[7] jhāyantaṃ ehi passāma Gota-
    maṃ.   13.

166. Sīhaṃ v' ekacaraṃ nāgaṃ[8] kāmesu anapekhinaṃ[9]
    upasaṃkamma pucchāma maccupāsā pamocanaṃ. 14.

167. Akkhātāraṃ pavattāraṃ sabbadhammāna pāraguṃ
    Buddhaṃ verabbhayātītaṃ mavaṃ pucchāma Gota-
    maṃ."   15.

168. " Kismiṃ[10] loko samuppanno,
          iti Hemavato yakkho .
    kismiṃ[10] kubbati santhavaṃ,
    kissa[10] loko upādāya kismiṃ[10] loko vihaññati." 16.

---

[1] C[kb] -vārano.   [2] 163[A, B] *only in* B[ai] *and* Pj.

[3] B[ai] kammunā.   [4] C[kb] B[a] eni-.

[5] C[b] khīraṃ, B[ai] viraṃ, (Pj. vīraṃ). *The commentator*
attributes vv. 165-166 *to Hemavata-yakkha, and v.* 167 *to*
Hemavata and Sātāgira.

[6] *So* B[ai]; C[kb] alol-.

[7] B[a] muni vanasmi, B[i] muni vanasmiṃ.

[8] *So* B[ai] Pj. (B[a] -vekkha-); C[kb] sīhaṃ ekacarantānaṃ.

[9] B[ai] anapekkh-.   [10] B[ai] ka-.

169. "Chassu[1] loko samuppanno,
>   Hemavatā ti Bhagavā
>   chassu kubbati santhavam,

channam eva upādāya chassu loko vihaññati." 17.

170. "Kataman tam upādānam,[2] yattha loko vihaññati,
>   niyyānam pucchito brūhi: katham dukkhā pamuccati." 18.

171. "Pañca kāmaguṇā loke manochatthā paveditā,
>   ettha chandam virājetvā evam dukkhā pamuccati. 19.

172. Etam lokassa niyyānam akkhātam vo[3] yathātatham,
>   etam vo[3] aham akkhāmi: evam dukkhā pamuccati." 20.

173. "Ko sū[4] 'dha taratī[5] ogham, ko 'dha[6] tarati aṇṇavam,
>   appatiṭṭhe anālambe ko gambhīre na sīdati." 21.

174. "Sabbadā sīlasampanno paññavā[7] susamāhito
>   ajjhattacintī[8] satimā ogham tarati duttaram. 22.

175. Virato kāmasaññāya[9] sabbasamyojanātigo[10]
>   nandībhavaparikkhīṇo,[11] so gambhīre na sīdati." 23.

176. "Gambhīrapaññam nipuṇatthadassim[12]
>   akiñcanam kāmabhave asattam[12]

tam passatha sabbadhi vippamuttam[13]
>   dibbe pathe kamamānam mahesim.[12] 24.

177. Anomanāmam nipuṇatthadassim[12]
>   paññādadam kāmālaye asattam[12]

---

taṃ passatha sabbaviduṃ[1] sumedhaṃ
ariye pathe kamamānaṃ mahesiṃ.[2]   25.

178. Sudditthaṃ[3] vata[4] no ajja suppabhātaṃ suhutthitaṃ,
yaṃ[5] addasāma Sambuddhaṃ oghatiṇṇam[6] anā-
savaṃ.   26.

179. Ime dasasatā yakkhā iddhimanto yasassino
sabbe taṃ saraṇaṃ yanti, tvan no satthā anut-
taro.   27.

180. Te mayaṃ vicarissāma gāmā gāmaṃ nagā nagaṃ
namassamānā Sambuddhaṃ dhammassa ca sudham-
matan" ti   28.

HEMAVATASUTTAṂ NITTHITAṂ.

10. *Āḷavakasutta*.[7]

Evam me sutaṃ.

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Āḷavakassa
yakkhassa bhavane. Atha kho Āḷavako yakkho yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ
etad avoca: "nikkhama samaṇā" ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti
Bhagavā nikkhami,—"pavisa samaṇā" [F. 32.] ti,—"sādh'
āvuso" ti Bhagavā pāvisi.[8] Dutiyam pi kho Āḷavako
yakkho Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "nikkhama samaṇā"
ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā nikkhami,—"pavisa
samaṇā" ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā pāvisi. Tatiyam
pi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "nik-
khama samaṇā" ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā nik-
khami,—"pavisa samaṇā" ti,—"sādh' āvuso" ti Bhagavā
pāvisi. Catuttham pi kho Āḷavako yakkho Bhagavantaṃ
etad avoca: "nikkhama samaṇā" ti. "Na khv-āhan

---

[1] B[ai] -vidū.
[2] B[ai] *omit* -ṃ.
[3] B[ai] sudittham (*cf.* [F. 143[11]]).
[4] C[kb] vatta.
[5] C[kb] *omit* yaṃ.
[6] B[ai] -aṃ.
[7] = S. I 213-215.
[8] B[a] pāvīsi *throughout*.

taṃ[1] āvuso nikkhamissāmi, yan te karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī'
ti. "Pañhan taṃ samaṇa pucchissāmi, sace me na vyā-
karissasi, cittaṃ vā te khipissāmi hadayaṃ vā te phāles-
sāmi[2] pādesu vā gahetvā pāra-Gaṅgāya khipissāmī" ti.
"Na khv-āhan taṃ āvuso passāmi sadevake loke samārake
sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā[3] pajāya sadevamanus-
sāya, yo me cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā phāleyya[2]
pādesu vā gahetvā pāra-Gaṅgāya khipeyya, api ca tvaṃ
āvuso puccha yad ākaṃkhasī" ti. Atha kho Āḷavako
yakkho Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

181. "Kiṃ sū 'dha vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ,
     kiṃ su[4] sucinnaṃ[5] sukham āvahāti,[6]
     kiṃ su[4] have sādutaraṃ[7] rasānaṃ,
     kathaṃjīviṃ jīvitam[8] āhu seṭṭhaṃ."   1.

182. "Saddh' idha[9] vittaṃ purisassa seṭṭhaṃ,
     dhammo sucinno sukham āvahāti,[6]
     saccaṃ have sādutaraṃ[7] rasānaṃ,
     paññājīviṃ jīvitam[8] āhu seṭṭhaṃ."   2.

183. "Kathaṃ su taratī[10] oghaṃ, kathaṃ su tarati
    annavaṃ,
  kathaṃ su dukkhaṃ[11] acceti, kathaṃ su parisuj-
    jhati."   3.

---

[1] Saṃy. Nik. na kho panâhaṃ āvuso . . ., (Pj. tan ti
hetuvacanaṃ!).

[2] C^k phale-, C^b B^{ai} phāle- (*cf.* [F. 101^{15}]).

[3] C^b B^{ai} sasam-.   [4] C^b sū.

[5] B^{ai} -nno.   [6] C^k āvahati.

[7] B^i sādhu-; Pj. sādutaran ti atisayena sāduṃ, sādhu-
taran ti pi pāṭho.

[8] B^i -jīvi jivitaṃ; Pj^k. . . . kathaṃjīvino jīvitaṃ kathaṃ-
jīviṃ jīvitan ti, gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ pana sānunāsikaṃ
vuccati; kathaṃjīviṃ jīvatan (*or* jīvinan, *MS.* jīvitan) ti vā
pāṭho, tassa 'jīvantānaṃ kathaṃjīvin' ti attho.

[9] B^{ai} idha.   [10] B^{ai} -ti.

[11] Pj. B^{ai} -am.

[F. 33]. 184. " Saddhāya taratī[1] oghaṃ, appamādena aṇṇavaṃ,
viriyena dukkham[2] acceti, paññāya parisujjhati." . 4.

185. "Kathaṃ su labhate paññaṃ, kathaṃ su vindate
dhanaṃ, ·
kathaṃ su kittiṃ[3] pappoti, kathaṃ mittāni ganthati,[4]
asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ kathaṃ pecca[5] na socati." 5.

186. "Saddahāno arahataṃ dhammaṃ nibbānapattiyā
sussūsā[6] labhate paññaṃ appamatto vicakkhaṇo, 6.

187. patirūpakārī[7] dhuravā[8] uṭṭhātā vindate dhanaṃ,
saccena kittiṃ[3] pappoti, dadaṃ mittāni ganthati.[4] 7.

188. Yass' ete caturo dhammā saddhassa gharamesino
saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo, sa ve pecca[5] na socati. 8.

189. Iṃgha aññe pi pucchassu puthū[9] samaṇabrāhmaṇe,[10]
yadi saccā[11] damā[12] cāgā khantyā bhiyyo 'dha[13]
vijjati." 9.

190. "Kathan[14] nu dāni puccheyyaṃ puthū[9] samaṇa-
brāhmaṇe,
so[15] 'haṃ ajja pajānāmi yo attho[16] samparāyiko. 10.

[F. 34]. 191. Atthāya vata me Buddho vāsāy' Āḷaviṃ āgamā,
so[15] 'haṃ ajja pajānāmi yattha dinnaṃ mahap-
phalaṃ. 11.

192. So ahaṃ vicarissāmi gāmā gāmaṃ purā puraṃ
namassamāno Sambuddhaṃ dhammassa ca sudham-
matan" ti 12.

ĀḶAVAKASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

[1] B[ai] -ti.	[2] Pj. B[aim] -am.
[3] B[ai] -tti.	[4] B[ai] gaṇhati.
[5] B[ai] pacca.	[6] B[aim] susussaṃ.
[7] B[a] paṭi-.	[8] C[b] B[ai] dhūr-.
[9] C[b] B[ai] puthu.	[10] *MSS.* -brāhmano.
[11] B[ai] saccaṃ.	[12] B[ai] dhamma.
[13] C[kb] na (Pj. idha).	[14] B[ai] -aṃ.
[15] B[ai] yo.	[16] B[aim] yo (B[m] so) c' attho.

11. *Vijayasutta.*[1]

193. Caraṃ vā yadi vā tiṭṭhaṃ nisinno uda vā sayaṃ
sammiñjeti[2] pasāreti,—esā kāyassa iñjanā.   1.

194. Aṭṭhīnahārusaññutto[3] tacamaṃsāvalepano
chaviyā kāyo paṭicchanno[4] yathābhūtaṃ na dissati,   2.

195. antapūro udarapūro yakapeḷassa[5] vatthino[6]
hadayassa papphāsassa[7] vakkassa pihakassa ca   3.

196. siṃghānikāya[8] khelassa sedassa[9] medassa ca
lohitassa lasikāya pittassa[10] ca vasāya ca.   4.

[F. 35]. 197. Ath' assa navahi sotehi asucī[11] savati sabbadā :
akkhimhā akkhigūthako, kaṇṇamhā kaṇṇagūthako,   5.

198. siṃghānikā[12] ca nāsāto, mukhena vamat'[13] ekadā
pittaṃ semhañ ca vamati, kāyamhā sedajallikā.[14]   6.

199. Ath' assa susiraṃ[15] sīsaṃ matthaluṅgassa pūritaṃ,
subhato naṃ maññatī[16] bālo avijjāya purakkhato.[17]   7.

200. Yadā ca so mato seti uddhumāto vinīlako
apaviddho susānasmiṃ, anapekhā honti ñātayo,   8.

201. khādanti naṃ supāṇā[18] ca[19] sigālā ca vakā[20] kimī,
kākā gijjhā ca khādanti, ye c' aññe santi pāṇayo.[21]   9.

---

[1] Pj. Kāyavicchandanikasuttan ti pi vuccati (*cf.* Sp. *ad* Vin. III., 68, p. 271).

[2] C^b sammicheti, B^am samiñjeti, B^i samiñceti.

[3] B^aim atthinahāru(hi) saṃyutto.

[4] B^a paricchinno.   [5] *So* C^k Pj. ; C^b B^ai -pel-.

[6] B^i ve-.   [7] B^a papās-.

[8] B^a siṅghaṇhi-, B^i siṅghani-, C^kb B^m -ghāni-.

[9] B^ai Fsb. sedassa ca.

[10] *So* J. I 146^20; C^k passa, C^b piyassa, B^ai muttassa.

[11] B^ai Pj. -ci.   [12] *MSS.* -nikā.

[13] B^aim vamati, C^b mukhen' evam anekadā (? *perhaps the true reading*).   [14] B^i sedā-, B^a desadā-.

[15] C^b ath' assusara-.   [16] C^b B^ai -ti.

[17] B^ai purakkhito.   [18] B^ai suvānā, B^m suvānā.

[19] B^ai va.   [20] B^ai siṅgalā ca bakā.

[21] B^ai pāṇino.

202. Sutvāna Buddhavacanaṃ bhikkhu paññāṇavā idha,[1]
so kho naṃ parijānāti, yathābhūtaṃ[2] hi passati.   10.

203. 'Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ, yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ,'
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca kāye chandaṃ virājaye.   11.

204. Chandarāgaviratto[3] so bhikkhu paññāṇavā idha
[F. 36]. ajjhagā amataṃ santiṃ[4] nibbāna-padam[5] accu-
tam.   12.

205. Dipādako 'yam asuci duggandho parihīrati[6]
nānākuṇapaparipūro[7] vissavanto[8] tato tato.   13.

206. Etādisena kāyena yo maññe uṇṇametave[9]
paraṃ vā avajāneyya—kim aññatra adássanā ti   14.

VIJAYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

12. *Munisutta.*

207. Santhavāto[10] bhayaṃ jātaṃ, niketā jāyate rajo,
aniketam asanthavaṃ: etaṃ ve munidassanaṃ.   1.

208. Yo jātam ucchijja[11] na ropayeyya,
jāyantam assa[12] nânuppavecche,[13]
tam āhu ekaṃ muninaṃ carantaṃ:
addakkhi so santipadaṃ mahesi.[14]   2.

---

[1] Bi idham.   [2] Baim -añ.
[3] Ckb -virato.   [4] *So* Ck; Cb Bi -ti, Ba -tī.
[5] Bim nibbānaṃ pa-.
[6] Bi -harati, Ba -hirati *corr. to* -harati, Bm -hārati.
[7] *So* Pj. Bai; Ckb -patipūro.
[8] *So* Pj. Baim; Ckb vissasanto.   [9] Cb unna-.
[10] Ba saṇthāvato, Bi sandhavato.
[11] Ckb *omit* yo jātam ucchijja.
[12] *So* Ck Pj.; Cb jāyan tumassa, Ba jāyantamadassa *corr. to* jāyantam assa, Bi jāyantaṃ padassa; jāyantam *seems to be an old error* (-nt- *may represent* -tt- *or* -nn-).
[13] *So* Pj.; Ckb -ppaveccha, Bai -ppavacche.
[14] *So* Pj. Bai; Ckb -siṃ.

209. Saṃkhāya vatthūni pamāya[1] bījaṃ[2]
    sinehaṃ assa nânuppavecche,
    sa ve munī[3] jātikhayantadassī[4]
    takkaṃ pahāya na upeti saṃkhaṃ.　　　3.

210. Aññāya sabbāni nivesanāni
    anikāmayaṃ aññataram[5] pi tesaṃ
    sa ve munī[6] vītagedho agiddho
    nâyūhatī,[7] pāragato hi[8] hoti.　　　4.

211. Sabbābhibhuṃ sabbavidum sumedhaṃ
    sabbesu dhammesu anūpalittaṃ[9]
    sabbañjahaṃ[10] taṇhakkhaye vimuttaṃ,
    taṃ vâpi dhīrā muniṃ[11] vedayanti.　　5.

212. Paññābalaṃ sīlavatūpapannaṃ[12]
    samāhitaṃ[13] jhānarataṃ satīmaṃ
    saṅgā[14] pamuttaṃ akhilaṃ anāsavaṃ,
    taṃ vâpi dhīrā muniṃ[11] vedayanti.　　6.

213. Ekaṃ carantaṃ muniṃ[15] appamattaṃ
    nindāpasaṃsāsu avedhamānaṃ
    sīhaṃ va saddesu asantasantaṃ
    vātaṃ va jālamhi asajjamānaṃ
    padumaṃ va toyena alippamānaṃ
    netāram aññesaṃ[16] anaññaneyyaṃ,
    taṃ vâpi—pe—.　　　7.

---

[1] B[a] pahāya, B[im] samāya.
[2] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[kb] bījā.
[3] B[ai] -ni.
[4] C[kb] -yantidassī, B[ai] -yantadassī.
[5] B[ai] -aṃ.　　　　　　　　[6] C[k] B[ai] -ni.
[7] C[k] B[m] -yūhati, C[b] -yuhatī, B[ai] -yuhati.
[8] B[a] pi.　　　　　　　　[9] C[b] B[ai] anupa-.
[10] C[b] sabbajjahaṃ, B[ai] sabbaṃj-.
[11] B[ai] -ni.
[12] B[a] sīlappat-, B[i] sīlabbat-.
[13] B[ai] -ta.
[14] B[i] saṃkhā.　　　　　　　[15] C[b] B[ai] -ni.
[16] B[aim] -aṃ.

214. Yo ogahane[1] thambho-r- ivâbhijāyati,[2]
yasmiṃ pare vācā pariyantaṃ[3] vadanti,
taṃ vītarāgaṃ susamāhitindriyaṃ.
taṃ vâpi ...   8.

215. Yo ve ṭhitatto tasaraṃ va ujjuṃ[4]
jigucchati[5] kammehi pāpakehi
vīmaṃsamāno visamaṃ samañ ca,
taṃ vâpi ...   9.

216. Yo saññatatto na karoti pāpaṃ,
daharo ca majjho ca munī[6] yatatto,
[F.38].   arosaneyyo so[7] na roseti[8] kañci,[9]
taṃ vâpi ...   10.

217. Yad aggato majjhato sesato vā
piṇḍaṃ labhetha paradattūpajīvī,[10]
nâlan[11] thutun[11] no pi nipaccavādī,[12]
taṃ vâpi ...   11.

218. Muniṃ[6] carantaṃ viratam[11] methunasmā,
yo yobbane na upanibajjhate[13] kvaci,
madappamādā virataṃ vippamuttaṃ,
taṃ vâpi ... .   12.

219. Aññāya lokaṃ paramatthadassiṃ[6]
oghaṃ[14] samuddaṃ atitariya[15] tādiṃ,[6]

---

[1] B[i] -ṇe.   [2] C[b] -bhījāyatī.

[3] B[aim] vācaṃ p-; Pj. vācā pariyantaṃ vadanti; kiṃ
vuttaṃ hoti: yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ pare titthiyā vā aññe vā
vaṇṇavasena uparimaṃ vā, avaṇṇavasena heṭṭhimaṃ vā
vācaṃ pariyantaṃ vadanti, tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ anuna-
yaṃ vā paṭighaṃ vā anāpajjamāno ...

[4] C[kb] ujuṃ, B[m] Pj. uju, B[ai] ujju.   [5] Fsb. -tī

[6] B[ai] -i.   [7] B[aim] *omit* so.

[8] B[al] *insert* padumaṃ va toyena aliṃpamānaṃ (B[i] alimpa-)
=*v.* 213[c]; B[m] na so roseti.

[9] B[ai] kiñci.   [10] *So* Fsb.; *MSS.* -upa-.

[11] B[ai] -m.   [12] C[k] -di.

[13] *So* Pj. B[ai]; B[m] nópa-, C[kb] upanijjhate.

[14] C[kb] (Pj.) ogha-.

[15] C[kb] atariya, B[i] atitari, B[m] -tāriya.

taṃ chinnagantham asitaṃ anāsavaṃ
taṃ vâpi dhīrā muniṃ[1] vedayanti.　　13.

220. Asamā ubho[2] dūravihāravuttino :·
gihi[3] dāraposī[4] amamo ca subbato,—
parapāṇarodhāya gihī[5] asaññatc.
niccaṃ munī[5] rakkhati pāṇine yato.　　14.

221. Sikhī[5] yathā nīlagīvo vihaṅgamo
haṃsassa nópeti javaṃ kudācanaṃ,
evaṃ gihī[5] nânukaroti bhikkhuno
munino vivittassa vanamhi jhāyato ti　　15.

MUNISUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

Uragavaggo paṭhamo.

[6]Tass' uddānaṃ :

Urago Dhaniyo c'eva Visānañ ca tathā Kasi[7]
Cundo Parābhavo c'eva Vasalo Mettabhāvanā
Sātāgiro Ālavako Vijayo ca[8] tathā Muni,
dvādas' etāni suttāni[9] Uragavaggo ti vuccatī ti.

---

[1] Bᵃ -ni.
[3] Cᵏ -ī.
[5] Bᵃⁱ -i.
[7] Cᵇ Kasī.
[9] Cᵏ vutt-.

[2] Cᵏ vūbho.
[4] Cᵇ Bⁿⁱ -si.
[6] *Only in* Cᵏᵇ (*cf. Preface*).
[8] Cᵏ caṃ, Cᵇ *omits* ca.

II. CŪLAVAGGA.

1. *Ratanasutta.*[1]

222. Yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[2] antalikkhe,
sabbe va bhūtā sumanā bhavantu,
atho pi sakkacca suṇantu bhāsitaṃ.   1.

223. Tasmā hi bhūtā nisāmetha sabbe,
mettaṃ karotha mānusiyā[3] pajāya,
divā ca ratto ca haranti ye baliṃ,[4]
tasmā hi ne rakkhatha appamattā.   2.

224. Yaṃ kiñci vittaṃ idha vā huraṃ vā,
saggesu vā yaṃ ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
na no samaṃ atthi Tathāgatena,—
idam pi Buddhe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu.   3.

225. Khayaṃ virāgaṃ amataṃ paṇītaṃ
yad ajjhagā Sakyamunī[4] samāhito,
na tena dhammena sam' atthi kiñci,—
idam pi[5] Dhamme ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu.   4.

226. Yaṃ[6] buddhaseṭṭho parivaṇṇayī[4] suciṃ[4]
samādhim ānantarikañ ñam[7] āhu.

---

[1] =Khp. VI.   [2] Bᵃ vā.

[3] Pjᵏᵍ. keci pana mānusikan (ɔ : iyan) ti paṭhanti, tam
bhummaṭṭhāsambhavā na yujjati (*cf.* Mahāvastu I. 294¹³;
295²).

[4] Bᵃⁱ -i.

[5] Bᵃⁱ idam.pi *here and in most cases.*   [6] Bᵃⁱ -ṃ.

[7] Bᵃ -kañ cam.

samādhinā tena samo na vijjati,—
idam pi Dhamme ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu.   5.

227. Ye puggalā aṭṭha[1] satam[2] pasatthā,
cattāri etāni yugāni honti,
te dakkhiṇeyyā Sugatassa sāvakā,

etesu dinnāni mahapphalāni,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu.   6.

228. Ye suppayuttā manasā daḷhena
nikkāmino[3] Gotamasāsanamhi,
te pattipattā amataṃ vigayha
laddhā mudhā[4] nibbutiṃ[5] bhuñjamānā,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu.   7.

229. Yath' indakhīlo paṭhaviṃ[6] sito siyā
catubbhi[7] vātehi asampakampiyo,
tathūpamaṃ sappurisaṃ vadāmi
yo ariyasaccāni avecca[8] passati,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītāṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu.   8.

230. Ye ariyasaccāni vibhāvayanti
gambhīrapaññena sudesitāni,
kiñcāpi te honti bhusappamattā,[9]
na te bhavaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ ādiyanti,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu.   9.

231. Sahā v'[10] assa dassanasampadāya
tayas su[11] dhammā jahitā bhavanti:

---

[1] Pj. aṭṭhā ti tesaṃ gaṇanaparicchedo, te hi cattāro ca
paṭipannā cattāro ca phale ṭhitā ti aṭṭha honti; . . . atha vā
aṭṭhasatan ti tesaṃ gaṇanaparicchedo. . . .

[2] Baim -am.   [3] Bi nikkhā-, Ba nikā-.
[4] Ba muddhā, Bi mudā.   [5] Bi -i.
[6] Bai paṭhavi (-vī).   [7] Bai -ubhi.
[8] Ba āvecca, Bi āvajja.   [9] Bai bhusaṃ pa-.
[10] Cb Ba sabhāv-; Pj. =saddhiṃ yeva.   [11] Bm tayâssu.

sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchitañ ca
sīlabbataṃ vā pi yad atthi kiñci,
catūh' apāyehi ca vippamutto
cha câbhiṭhānāni[1] abhabbo kātuṃ,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 10.

[F. 41]. 232. Kiñcâpi so kammaṃ[2] karoti pāpakaṃ
kāyena vācā uda cetasā vā,
abhabbo so tassa paṭicchādāya,[3]
abhabbatā diṭṭhapadassa vuttā,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 11.

233. Vanappagumbe yathā phussitagge[4]
gimhāna māse paṭhamasmiṃ[5] gimhe,
tathūpamaṃ dhammavaraṃ adesayi[6]
nibbānagāmiṃ[7] paramaṃhitāya,[8]—
idam pi Buddhe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 12.

234. Varo varaññū varado varāharo
anuttaro dhammavaraṃ adesayi,—
idam pi Buddhe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu. 13.

235. 'Khīṇaṃ purāṇaṃ, navaṃ[9] n' atthi sambhavaṃ,'[10]
virattacittā āyatike bhavasmiṃ
te khīṇabījā avirūḷhichandā[11]

---

[1] C^b cāchābhi-, B^im chaccābhi-, B^a chacchā- *corr. to* chacā-.
[2] B^i -ma. [3] *So* Fsb.; *MSS.* Pj. -cchādāya.
[4] C^k puss-, B^i buss-. [5] B^a Fsb. -mi.
[6] C^kb -yī. [7] B^ai -mi.
[8] Pj. paramaṃhitāyā ti ettha ca gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ anunāsiko, ayaṃ pan' attho: paramahitāya nibbānāya adesayī ti.
[9] B^i -va.
[10] Pj. natthisambhavan ti avijjamānapātubhāvaṃ.
[11] *So* B^ai Fsb.; C^kb -cchandā.

nibbanti dhīrā yathâyaṃ[1] padīpo,—
idam pi Saṃghe ratanaṃ paṇītaṃ,
etena saccena suvatthi hotu.   14.

236. Yānîdha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[2] antalikkhe,
tathāgataṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ
Buddhaṃ namassāma, suvatthi hotu.   15.

237. Yānîdha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[3] antalikkhe,
tathāgataṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ
Dhammaṃ namassāma, suvatthi hotu.   16.

[F. 42].   238. Yānîdha bhūtāni samāgatāni
bhummāni vā yāni va[3] antalikkhe,
tathāgataṃ devamanussapūjitaṃ
Saṃghaṃ namassāma, suvatthi hotū ti[4]   17

RATANASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

2. *Āmagandhasutta.*

239. " Sāmāka-ḍiṅgulaka[5]-cīnakāni[6]
pattapphalaṃ[7] mūlapphalaṃ[7] gavipphalaṃ[8]
dhammena laddhaṃ satam añhamānā[9]
na kāmakāmā alikaṃ bhaṇanti.   1.

240. Yad añhamāno[10] sukataṃ sunitthitaṃ
parehi dinnaṃ payataṃ paṇītaṃ

---

[1] B^{ai} -aṃ.   [2] B^a vā.

[3] B^{ai} vā.   [4] C^k B^{ai} -tu, *omitting* ti.

[5] *So* C^{kb}; B^{am} Pj. Fsb. -ciṅgulaka-, Bⁱ -ḍaṅgulaka-.

[6] B^{aim} Pj. *a ld* ca.   [7] *So* C^{kb}; B^{ai} -aphalaṃ.

[8] B^a bhavi-, Bⁱ avi-.

[9] C^{kb} satam asamānā, B^a sakaṃ asamānā, Bⁱ satam asmamānā, B^m satam asnamānā.

[10] B^{ai} yad asamāno, B^m yad asnamāno.

sālīnam annaṃ paribhuñjamāno
so[1] bhuñjatī[2] Kassapa āmagandhaṃ.　　2.

241. 'Na āmagandho mama kappatī' ti
icc-eva tvaṃ bhāsasi brahmabandhu
sālīnam annaṃ paribhuñjamāno
sakuntamaṃsehi susaṃkhatehi,—
pucchāmi taṃ Kassapa etam atthaṃ :
kathappakāro[3] tava āmagandho."　　3.

242. "Pāṇātipāto vadhachedabandhanaṃ[4]
theyyaṃ musāvādo nikatī[5] vañcanāni ca
ajjhenakujjaṃ[6] paradārasevanā,[7]
esâmagandho, na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ.　　4.

243. Ye idha kāmesu asaññatā janā
rasesu giddhā asucīkamissitā[8]

[F. 43].

natthikadiṭṭhi[9] visamā durannayā,
esâmagandho, na hi maṃsabhojanaṃ.　　5.

244. Ye lūkhasā[10] dāruṇā[11] piṭṭhimaṃsikā[12]
mittadduno nikkaruṇâtimānino
adānasīlā[13] na ca denti kassaci,—
esâmagandho—pe—.　　6.

---

[1] C[k] su.

[2] *So* C[b]; C[k] B[m] -ti, B[a] -ti *corr. to* -si, B[i] -si.

[3] B[aim] kathampakāro.

[4] B[ai] -chedanabandhaṃ.　　　　　[5] B[ai] -i.

[6] B[aim] kutt(h)aṃ.　　　　　[7] C[k] parasevanā.

[8] B[aim] asucibhāvamis(s)itā, Pj. asucīkamissitā ti . . . nānappakāramicchājīvasaṃkhāta[ṃ]- asucibhāvamissitā, C[b] asūkamissitā.

[9] *So* C[kb]; B[a] natthikudiṭṭhi *corr. to* natthika-, B[i] natthiku-; Fsb. -diṭṭhī.

[10] C[k] lūkasā, C[b] lūkhasā (Pj.=nīrasā), B[aim] lūkharasā.

[11] C[b] -ṇa.　　　　　[12] B[ai] parapiṭṭhi-.

[13] Pj. adānasīlā ti adānapakatikā adānādhimuttā, asaṃvibhāgaratā ti attho, . . .; keci pana ādānasīlā ti pi (paṭhanti?), kevalaṃ gahaṇasīlā, kassaci pana kiñci na dentī ti (attho? Pj[s]. *omits the two last clauses*).

245. Kodho mado thambho paccutthāpanā ca[1]
   māyā usuyyā[2] bhassasamussayo ca
   mānātimāno ca asabbhi santhavo,
   esâmagandho . . .   7.

246. Ye pāpasīlā iṇaghāta-sūcakā[3]
   vohārakūṭā idha pātirūpikā[4]
   narādhamā[5] ye 'dha karonti kibbisaṃ,—
   esâmagandho . . .   8.

247. Ye idha[6] pāṇesu asaññatā janā
   paresam ādāya[7] vihesam uyyutā[8]
   dussīla-luddā pharusā anādarā,—
   esâmagandho . . .   9.

248. Etesu giddhā viruddhâtipātino
   nicc' uyyutā,[8] pecca[9] tamaṃ vajanti ye,
   patanti sattā nirayaṃ avaṃsirā,—
   esâmagandho . . .   10.

249. Na macchamaṃsaṃ nânāsakattaṃ[10]
   na[11] naggiyaṃ muṇḍiyaṃ jaṭā[12] jallaṃ[13]
      kharājināni vā
   nâggihuttass'[14] upasevanā va yā[15]
   ye vā pi loke amarā bahū tapā
   mantâhutī yañña-m-utūpasevanā[16]
   sodhenti maccaṃ avitiṇṇakaṃkhaṃ.   11.

---

[1] *So* B[ai]; B[m] -upaṭh-, C[kb] -aṭṭhapanā, Pj. -uṭṭhapanā.

[2] B[ai] Fsb. ussuyā, B[m] ussuyyā.

[3] *So* B[aim] Pj.; Fsb. C[b] iṇaghā ca sūcakā, C[k] iṇaghā sūcakā.

[4] C[k] pāti-.   [5] B[ai] -dhammā.

[6] C[kb] dha.

[7] Pj. *suggests also the reading* pare samādāya.

[8] B[ai] uyyatā.   [9] B[ai] pacca.

[10] C[k] nanākattaṃ.   [11] B[i] *omits* na.

[12] Fsb. [muṇḍiyaṃ jaṭā] (*metri causa*).

[13] B[ma] rajo(raja)-jallaṃ.   [14] C[b] naggi-, B[aim] aggi-.

[15] B[m] *omits* va yā, B[ai] vā, *omitting* yā.

[16] *So* Pj.; C[kb] -utuppasevanaṃ (C[k] yaññā-), B[ai] -utuppasevanā.

250. Sotesu gutto vijitindriyo[1] care
dhamme ṭhito ajjavamaddave rato
saṅgātigo sabbadukkhappahīno
na lippati[2] diṭṭhasutesu dhīro."   12.

251. Icc-etam attham[3] Bhagavā punappunam[4]
akkhāsi, taṃ[5] vedayi mantapāragū,
citrāhi gāthāhi muni-ppakāsayi
nirāmagandho asito durannayo.   13.

252. Sutvāna Buddhassa subhāsitam padaṃ
nirāmagandham sabbadukkhappanūdanaṃ[6]
nīcamano vandi Tathāgatassa
tatth' eva pabbajjam arocayitthā ti   14.

ĀMAGANDHASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

3. *Hirisutta*.[7]

253. Hirin tarantaṃ vijigucchamānaṃ
"sakhâham[8] asmi" iti bhāsamānaṃ
sayhāni[9] kammāni anādiyantaṃ
'n' eso maman' ti[10] iti nam vijaññā.   1.

254. Ananvayam[11] piyaṃ vācam yo mittesu pakubbati,
akarontaṃ bhāsamānaṃ parijānanti paṇḍitā.   2.

---

[1] B[aim] vidit- (*in* B[a] *corr. from* vir-, B[i] vir-) ; Pj. viditindriyo care ti ñāṇapariññāya chaḷindriyāni viditvā pākaṭāni katvā careyya (*cf.* 935[d]).

[2] B[aim] limpati; Fsb. -tī.   [3] B[ai] attham.

[4] C[k] punappuna.   [5] Pj. B[aim] naṃ.

[6] B[a] -dukkhapanudaṃ, B[im] -dukkhappanudanaṃ.

[7] = J. III 196[10-23].

[8] B[a] tavâ(cā)ham, B[i] vācâham asmiṃ.

[9] B[ai] seyyāni.

[10] B[i] tī, C[k] man ti.

[11] B[a] atthanvayam *corr. to* atanv-, B[im] atthanv-.

255. Na so mitto yo sadā appamatto
    bhedāsaṃkī[1] randham evânupassī,[1]
    yasmiṃ ca seti urasîva putto,
    sa ve mitto yo parehi abhejjo.   3.

[F 45]. 256. Pāmujjakaraṇaṃ.ṭhānaṃ pasaṃsāvahanaṃ sukhaṃ
    phalānisaṃso bhāveti vahanto porisaṃ dhuraṃ.   4.

257. Pavivekarasaṃ[2] pītvā[3] rasaṃ upasamassa[4] ca
    niddaro[5] hoti nippāpo dhammapītirasaṃ pivan ti   5.

HIRISUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

4. *Mahāmaṅgalasutta.*[6]

Evam me sutaṃ :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññatarā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā devatā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi :

258. "Bahū devā manussā ca maṅgalāni acintayuṃ
    ākaṃkhamānā sotthānaṃ, brūhi maṅgalam utta-
    mam."   1.

259. "Asevanā ca bālānaṃ paṇḍitānañ ca sevanā
    pūjā ca pūjanīyānaṃ,[7] etaṃ[8] maṅgalam uttamaṃ.   2.

[F. 46]. 260. Patirūpadesavāso[9] ca pubbe ca katapuññatā
    attasammāpaṇidhi ca, etaṃ[8] maṅgalam uttamaṃ.   3

---

[1] B[ai] -i.   [2] B[ai] -aṃ.
[3] C[b] B[ai] pitvā.
[4] C[k] B[a] upamassa, B[i] upasammassa.
[5] C[k] niddavo.   [6] =Khp. V.
[7] C[k] -iyy-, Pj. -eyy-.   [8] C[b] B[ai] -aṃ.
[9] B[aim] paṭi- ; *cf.* A. II 32[5] *foll.*

261. Bāhusaccañ ca sippañ ca vinayo ca susikkhito
    subhāsitā ca yā vācā, etaṃ . . .   4.
262. Mātāpitu-upaṭṭhānaṃ puttadārassa saṅgaho
    anākulā ca kammantā, etaṃ . . .   5.
263. Dānañ ca dhammacariyā ca[1] ñātakānañ ca saṅ-
    gaho
    anavajjāni kammāni, etaṃ . . .   6.
264. Ārati viratī[2] pāpā majjapānā ca saññamo[3]
    appamādo ca dhammesu, etaṃ . . .   7.
265. Gāravo ca nivāto ca santuṭṭhī[2] ca kataññutā
    kālena dhammasavanaṃ, etaṃ . . .   8.
266. Khantī[4] ca sovacassatā samaṇānañ ca dassanaṃ
    kālena dhammasākacchā, etaṃ . . .   9.
267. Tapo ca brahmacariyā ca[5] ariyasaccāna dassanaṃ
    nibbānasacchikiriyā ca,[6] etaṃ . . .   10.
268. Phuṭṭhassa[7] lokadhammehi cittam yassa na kam-
    pati
    asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ, etaṃ . . .   11.
269. Etādisāni katvāna sabbattha-m-aparājitā,
    sabbattha sotthiṃ[8] gacchanti, taṃ tesaṃ maṅgalam
    uttaman " ti   12.

[F. 47].

MAHĀMAṄGALASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

- - - — - —

5. Sūcilomasutta.[9]

Evam me sutaṃ :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Gayāyaṃ viharati Ṭaṃkita-
mañce Sūcilomassa yakkhassa[10] bhavane. Tena kho pana

---

[1] Bai *omit* ca.   [2] *So* Ck; Cb Baim -i.
[3] Bai -my-.   [4] Bai -i.
[5] Bi *omits* ca.   [6] Ck Bai *omit* ca.
[7] Ckb puṭṭhassa.   [8] Ba sotthi.
[9] = S. I 207[1]–208[4].
[10] Bi Sūciloma-yakkha; *here and below MSS. alternate in
spelling* Sūciloma *or* Suciloma.

samayena Kharo ca yakkho Sūcilomo ca yakkho Bhagavato
avidūre atikkamanti. Atha kho[1] Kharo yakkho Sūcilomaṃ
yakkhaṃ etad avoca : " eso samaṇo " ti. " N'eso samaṇo,
samaṇako eso,[2] yāva jānāmi[3] yadi vā so samaṇo yadi vā[4]
samaṇako " ti. Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho yena Bhagavā
ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavato kāyaṃ upanā-
mesi. Atha kho Bhagavā kāyaṃ apanāmesi. Atha kho
Sūcilomo yakkho Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : " bhāyasi
maṃ samaṇā " ti. " Na khv-āhan taṃ āvuso bhāyāmi, api
ca kho[5] te samphasso pāpako " ti. " Pañhaṃ taṃ samaṇa
pucchissāmi, sace me [F. 48.] na vyākarissasi, cittaṃ vā
te khipissāmi, hadayaṃ vā te phālessāmi,[6] pādesu vā
gahetvā pāra-Gaṅgāya[7] khipissāmī " ti. " Na khv-āhan
taṃ āvuso passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
sassamaṇabrahmaṇiyā[8] pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo me
cittaṃ vā khipeyya hadayaṃ vā phāleyya[9] pādesu vā
gahetvā pāra-Gaṅgāya[7] khipeyya, api ca tvaṃ āvuso puccha
yad ākaṃkhasī " ti. Atha kho Sūcilomo yakkho Bhaga-
vantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi :

> 270 " Rāgo ca doso ca kutonidānā,
>   aratī[10] ratī[10] lomahaṃso kutojā,
>   kuto samuṭṭhāya mano vitakkā
>   kumārakā vaṃkam[11] iv' ossajanti."[12]   1.
>
> 271. " Rāgo ca doso ca itonidānā,
>   aratī[10] ratī[10] lomahaṃso itojā,
>   ito samuṭṭhāya mano vitakkā
>   kumārakā vaṃkam[11] iv' ossajanti.[12]   3.

---

[1] B[ai] *add* ca.

[2] C[k] esā, B[ai] so.

[3] B[aim] yāvâhaṃ (pa)jānāmi.

[4] B[aim] *add* so.

[5] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[kb] *omit* kho.

[6] C[b] B[ai] phāl-.

[7] C[k] pāraṃ Gaṅgāya.

[8] C[b] -brāhma-.

[9] C[b] B[ai] phāl-.

[10] B[ai] -ti.

[11] *So* C[kb] Pj.; B[aim] Fsb. dhaṃkam.

[12] B[ai] os(s)ajjanti.

272. Snehajā attasambhūtā nigrodhassêva khandhajā
puthu[1] visattā kāmesu māluvā va[2] vitatā[3] vane. 3.

273. Ye naṃ pajānanti yatonidānaṃ,
te naṃ vinodenti, suṇohi yakkha,
te·duttaraṃ oghaṃ imaṃ[4] taranti
atiṇṇapubbaṃ apunabbhavāyā " ti 4.

SŪCILOMASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

[F. 49]. 6. *Dhammacariyasutta.*[5]

274. Dhammacariyaṃ[6] brahmacariyaṃ[7] etad āhu vasutta-
maṃ:
pabbajito[8] pi ce hoti agārasmā anagāriyaṃ,[9] 1.

275. so ce[10] mukharajātiko vihesābhirato mago,
jīvitan tassa pāpiyo, rajaṃ vaddheti attano. 2.

276. Kalahābhirato bhikkhu mohadhammena āvaṭo[11]
akkhātam pi na jānāti dhammaṃ Buddhena, desi-
taṃ. 3.

277. Vihesaṃ bhāvitattānaṃ avijjāya purakkhato
saṃkilesaṃ na jānāti maggaṃ nirayagāminaṃ, 4.

278. vinipātaṃ samāpanno gabbhā gabbhaṃ tamā tamaṃ,
sa ve tādisako bhikkhu pecca[12] dukkhaṃ nigac-
chati. 5.

279. Gūthakūpo yathā assa sampuṇṇo gaṇavassiko,
yo[13] evarūpo assa, dubbisodho hi saṅgaṇo.[14] 6.

280. Yaṃ evarūpaṃ jānātha bhikkhavo gehanissitaṃ
pāpicchaṃ pāpasaṃkappaṃ pāpaācāragocaraṃ, 7.

---

1 C[k] Fsb. puthū. 2 B[ai] *omit* va.
3 B[aim] viṭatā. 4 C[b] iman.
5 Pj. Kapilasutta. 6 B[i] -cār-.
7 B[ai] -cār-. 8 B[ai] pabbajjito.
9 B[ai] anāgāriyaṃ, B[m] agārā anagāriyaṃ.
10 B[m] yo ve. 11 B[a] āvuso, B[im] āvuto.
12 B[ai] pacca. 13 B[aim] Fsb. *add* ca.
14 B[aim] aṅgaṇo.

[F. 50]. 281. sabbe samaggā hutvāna abhinibbijjayātha[1] naṃ:
kāraṇḍavaṃ niddhamatha, kasambuṃ apakas-
satha,[2]   8.

282. tato palāpe vāhetha assamaṇe samaṇamānine.
Niddhamitvāna pāpicche pāpañcāragocare   9.

283. suddhā suddhehi saṃvāsaṃ kappayavho patissatā,
tato samaggā nipakā dukkhass' antaṃ karissathā
ti   10.

DHAMMACARIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

7. *Brāhmaṇadhammikasutta.*

Evam me sutam :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā Kosalakā
brāhmaṇamahāsālā jiṇṇā vuddhā mahallakā addhagatā
vayo anuppattā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamiṃsu, upa-
saṃkamitvā · Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammo-
danīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[3] vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ
nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te brāhmaṇamahā-
sālā Bhagavantaṃ etad avocuṃ: "sandissanti nu kho bho
Gotama etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ
brāhmaṇadhamme" ti. "Na kho brāhmaṇā sandissanti
etarahi brāhmaṇā porāṇānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ brāhmaṇa-
dhamme" ti. "Sādhu no bhavaṃ Gotamo [F. 51.] porāṇā-
naṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ brāhmaṇadhammaṃ bhāsatu, sace
bhoto[4] Gotamassa agarū" ti. "Tena hi brāhmaṇā suṇātha
sādhukaṃ manasikarotha, bhāsissāmī" ti. "Evam bho"
ti kho te brāhmaṇamahāsālā Bhagavato paccassosuṃ.
Bhagavā etad avoca:

284. "Isayo pubbakā āsuṃ saññatattā tapassino,
pañca kāmaguṇe hitvā attadatthaṃ acārisuṃ.[5]   1.

---

[1] B[ai] -nibbijjiyātha, B[m] -nibbajjiyātha; (Pj. = vivajjey-
yātha, mā bhajeyyātha):

[2] B[aim] Pj. avakassatha.   [3] B[ai] sāraṇiyaṃ.

[4] C[kb] bho.   [5] C[k] -su.

285. Na pasū brāhmaṇān' āsum, na hiraññam na dhāni-
yam,.
-sajjhāyadhanadhaññāsum,[1] brahmam[2] nidhim apā-
layum. 2.

286. Yam tesam[3] pakatam āsi[4] dvārabhattam upaṭṭhitam
saddhāpakatam[5] esānam[6] dātave tad[7] amaññisum.[8] 3.

287. Nānārattehi vatthehi sayaneh' āvasathehi ca
phītā[9] janapadā raṭṭhā te namassimsu brāhmaṇe. 4.

288. Avajjhā brāhmaṇā āsum[10] ajeyyā dhammarakkhitā,
na ne koci nivāresi kuladvāresu sabbaso. 5.

289. Aṭṭhacattārīsam[11] vassāni
komārabrahmacariyam[12] carimsu te,
vijjācaraṇapariyitthim[13] acarum[14] brāhmaṇā pure. 6.

[F. 52]. 290. Na brāhmaṇā aññam agamum, na pi bhariyam
kiṇimsu[15] te,
sampiyen' eva samvāsam saṅgantvā samarocayum. 7.

291. Aññatra tamhā samayā utuveramaṇim pati[16]
antarā methunam dhammam nâssu[17] gacchanti
brāhmaṇā. 8.

292. Brahmacariyañ ca sīlañ ca ajjavam maddavam tapam
soraccam[18] avihimsañ ca khantiñ[19] câpi avaṇṇa-
yum. 9.

---

[1] C[b] *omits* -dhana-.   [2] B[ai] brahma-.   [3] B[m] yadesam.
[4] B[i] ādissa.   [5] B[ai] -am.
[6] Pj. = esamānānam pariyesamānānan ti; *have we not to*
read esānā *as* J. V 252[21] = S. I 236?
[7] *So* B[ai] Pj. (dātave ti dātabbam); C[kb] dātabb' etad.
[8] B[i] amañimsu, B[m] amaññayum.
[9] B[a] phītā, B[i] pibhā.   [10] C[k] -su
[11] B[a] -cattālisa, B[i] -cattālīsam.
[12] Pj. komāram (*cf.* A. III 224[21]); Fsb. [komāra-] *metri*
causa.
[13] Pj. -pariyeṭṭhim.   [14] C[k] acarū.
[15] C[k] B[ai] kinimsu.   [16] B[m] patim.
[17] C[kb] B[ai] nâsu (Pj. = n' eva gacchanti).
[18] B[aim] sorajjam.   [19] B[ai] -ti

293. Yo nesaṃ paramo āsi brahmā[1] daḷhaparakkamo
sa vāpi[2] methunaṃ dhammaṃ supinantena[3] nā-
gamā.   10.

294. Tassa vattam anusikkhantā idh' eke viññujātikā
brahmacariyañ ca sīlañ ca khantiñ cāpi avaṇṇa-
yuṃ.   11.

295. Taṇḍulaṃ sayanaṃ vatthaṃ sappitelañ[4] ca yāciya
dhammena samudānetvā[5] tato yaññam akappayuṃ,
upaṭṭhitasmiṃ[6] yaññasmiṃ nāssu[7] gāvo haniṃsu
te.   12.

296. 'Yathā mātā pitā bhātā aññe vā pi ca ñātakā
gāvo no paramā mittā, yāsu jāyanti osadhā,   13.

[F. 53]. 297. annadā baladā c' etā vaṇṇadā sukhadā tathā'
etam atthavasaṃ[8] ñatvā nāssu[7] gāvo haniṃsu te. 14.

298. Sukhumālā mahākāyā vaṇṇavanto yasassino
brāhmaṇā sehi dhammehi kiccākiccesu ussukā,
yāva loke avattiṃsu, sukham edhittha[9] ayam[4]
pajā.   15.

299. Tesaṃ āsi vipallāso: disvāna anuto anuṃ
rājino ca viyākāraṃ nariyo ca[10] samalaṃkatā   16.

300. rathe cājaññasaṃyutte[11] sukate cittasibbane
nivesane nivese ca vibhatte bhāgaso mite   17.

301. gomaṇḍalaparibbūḷhaṃ[12] nārīvaragaṇāyutaṃ[13]
uḷāraṃ mānusaṃ bhogaṃ abbhijjhāyiṃsu brāh-
maṇā.   18.

302. Te tattha mante ganthetvā[14] Okkākaṃ tad[15] upā-
gamuṃ:

---

[1] B[ai] brahma-.   [2] C[k] sa cāpi.
[3] Pj. supinante pi, B[ai] supinantena pi.   [4] B[ai] -aṃ.
[5] B[aim] samodhānetvā; Pj. samodhānetvā *and* samudānetvā.
[6] B[ai] -smi.   [7] C[kb] nāsu.
[8] C[h] B[i] atthaṃvasaṃ.   [9] B[ai] Fsb. edhitth'.
[10] B[aim] nāriyo, *omitting* ca.   [11] B[a] ājaññasampayutte.
[12] *Cf.* J. VI 27[20] ɔ : gāmaṇḍala-? *see Trenckner ad
M.* I 79[32] (I p. 536) ; B[a] -paribru-.   [13] C[k] -vāra-.
[14] B[ai] gandhitvā, B[m] ganthitvā, C[k] ganthetthā.
[15] Fsb. tad' (Pj. = tadā).

"pahūtadhanadhañño si,
yajassu, bahu te vittaṃ,[1] yajassu, bahu te dha-
naṃ." 19.

303. Tato ca rājā saññatto brāhmaṇehi rathesabho
assamedhaṃ purisamedhaṃ sammāpāsaṃ[2]

[F. 54]. vācapeyyaṃ[3] niraggaḷaṃ,
ete yāge yajitvāna brāhmaṇānaṃ adā dhanaṃ: 20.

304. gāvo sayanañ ca vatthañ ca nāriyo ca[4] samalaṃkatā
rathe cājaññasaṃyutte sukate cittasibbane, 21.

305. nivesanāni rammāni suvibhattāni bhāgaso
nānādhaññassa pūretvā[5] brāhmaṇānaṃ adā dha-
naṃ. 22.

306. Te ca tattha dhanaṃ laddhā sannidhiṃ[6] samārocayuṃ,
tesaṃ icchāvatiṇṇānaṃ bhiyyo taṇhā pavaḍḍhatha.
te tattha mante ganthetvā[7] Okkākaṃ punam upa-
gamuṃ[8] 23.

307. "Yathā āpo ca paṭhavī[9] ca hiraññaṃ[10] dhanadhā-
niyaṃ,
evaṃ gāvo manussānaṃ, parikkhāro so hi pāṇinaṃ,
yajassu, bahu te[11] vittaṃ, yajassu, bahu te[12] dha-
naṃ. 24.

308. Tato ca rājā saññatto[13] brāhmaṇehi rathesabho
nekā[14] satasahassiyo gāvo yaññe[15] aghātayi. 25.

309. Na pādā na visāṇena nāssu[16] hiṃsanti kenaci
gāvo eḷakasamānā [F. 55.] soratā[17] kumbhadūhanā,[18]
tā visāṇe gahetvāna rājā satthena ghātayi.[19] 26.

---

[1] Fsb. [yajassu, bahu te vittaṃ].

[2] Fsb. [sammāpāsaṃ] *metri causa.*

[3] Bᵃ Pj. vājapeyyaṃ, Bᵐ vājapp-, Bⁱ vācaveyyaṃ.

[4] Bᵃⁱᵐ nāriyo, *omitting* ca.   [5] Bᵃⁱ puritvā.

[6] Bᵃⁱ -dhi.   [7] Bᵃⁱ gandhitvā, Bᵐ bandhetvā.

[8] Bⁱ upāguṃ.   [9] Bᵃⁱ pathavi.

[10] Bⁱ hirañña.   [11] Bᵃⁱ vo.

[12] Bⁱ vo.   [13] Bᵃⁱ paññatto.

[14] Bᵃⁱ neka-, Bᵐ aneka-.   [15] Cᵏ yañña.

[16] *So all MSS.*   [17] Bᵃⁱ sodakā.

[18] Bᵃ -ṇā, Bⁱ -kā.   [19] Bᵃ ghātayati.

310. Tato ca[1] devā pitaro[2] Indo asurarakkhasā
 "adhammo" iti pakkanduṃ, yaṃ satthaṃ nipatī
 gave.[3] 27.

311. Tayo rogā pure āsuṃ : icchā, anasanañ,[4] jarā,
 pasūnañ ca samārambhā aṭṭhānavuti-m-āgamuṃ. 28.

312. Eso adhammo daṇḍānaṃ okkanto purāno ahū :[5]
 adūsikāyo[6] haññanti dhammā dhaṃsenti[7] yājakā. 29.

313. Evam eso anudhammo porāno[8] viññugarahito,[9]
 yattha edisakaṃ passati, yājakaṃ garahatī[10]
 jano. 30.

314. Evaṃ dhamme viyāpanne[11] vibhinnā suddavessikā,[12]
 puthu[13] vibhinnā[14] khattiyā, pati[15] bhariyā avamañ-
 ñatha.[16] 31.

315. Khattiyā brahmabandhū ca ye c' aññe gottarakkhitā
 jātivādaṃ niraṃkatvā kāmānaṃ vasam upāgamun "[17]
 ti. 32.

Evaṃ vutte te brāhmaṇamahāsālā Bhagavantaṃ etad
avocuṃ : "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho
Gotama, seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ vā [F. 56.]
ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā
maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya
'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintī' ti, evam evaṃ bhotā
Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Ete mayaṃ
bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañ ca

---

[1] B^ai *omit* ca.   [2] B^ai *add* vā.

[3] C^kb bhave, B^a bhāve *corr. to* gāve; B^i yaṃ vatthu
nipahi bhave.   [4] B^ai -am.

[5] *So* C^k; C^b purāno ahu, B^a pūrāno āhu, B^i purāno āhu,
B^m purāno ahu.

[6] B^ai adūsikā.   [7] B^m dhaṃsanti.

[8] B^a pū-, B^i pu-.   [9] C^k B^ai viññū.

[10] B^a garati, B^i garahi.   [11] Pj. -panne *and* -vatte.

[12] B^ai -vesikā.   [13] C^kb puthū.

[14] B^aim vipannā.   [15] B^m Fsb. patiṃ.

[16] B^am vamaññatha, B^i cāmaññatha.

[17] B^ai vāsam āgamun.

bhikkhusaṃghañ ca, upāsake no bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu
ajjatagge pāṇupete[1] saraṇaṃ gate " ti

---

8. *Nāvāsutta.*[3]

316. Yasmā[4] hi dhammaṃ puriso vijaññā
    Indaṃ va naṃ devatā pūjayeyya,
    so pūjito tasmiṃ[5] pasannacitto
    bahussuto pātukaroti dhammaṃ.   1.

317. Tad aṭṭhikatvāna nisamma dhīro
    dhammānudhammaṃ paṭipajjamāno
    viññū vibhāvī[6] nipuṇo ca hoti,
    yo tādisaṃ bhajati[7] appamatto.   2.

318. Khuddañ ca bālaṃ upasevamāno
    anāgatatthañ ca usūyakañ[8] ca
    idh' eva dhammaṃ avibhāvayitvā
    avitiṇṇakaṃkho maraṇaṃ upeti.   3.

319. Yathā naro āpagaṃ[9] otaritvā
    mahodikam salilaṃ[10] sīghasotaṃ,
    so vuyhamāno anusotagāmī[11]
    kiṃ so pare sakkhati tārayetuṃ,   4.

320. tath' eva dhammaṃ avibhāvayitvā
    bahussutānaṃ anisāmay' atthaṃ,
[F. 57].   sayaṃ ajānaṃ[12] avitiṇṇakaṃkho
    kiṃ so pare sakkhati nijjhapetuṃ.[13]   5.

---

[1] C^{kb} -taṃ.   [2] B^{ai} -dhammiya-.

[3] Pj. Dhammasuttaṃ, Nāvāsuttan (*MSS.* Nāva-) ti pi
vuccati.

    [4] C^k yassa, C^b yassā, Pj. yassa *and* yasmā.

    [5] B^a tasmi.   [6] B^{ai} -vi.

    [7] C^b -tī, Pj. -te.   [8] B^{ai} ussu-, B^m usuyya-.

    [9] B^m -am, B^a āpataṃ, B^i āpakaṃ.

    [10] Pj. salilaṃ *and* saritaṃ.   [11] C^{kb} B^{ai} -i, B^m -iṃ.

    [12] B^i anabhijānaṃ.   [13] B^i nikkhapetuṃ.

321. Yathā pi nāvaṃ daḷhaṃ āruhitvā
piyen' arittena[1] samaṅgibhūto,[2]
so tāraye tattha bahū pi aññe
tatrūpayaññū[3] kusalo mutīmā. 6.

322. evaṃ[4] pi yo vedagu[5] bhāvitatto
bahussuto hoti avedhadhammo,
so kho pare nijjhapaye[6] pajānaṃ
sotāvadhānūpanisūpapanne.[7] 7.

323. Tasmā have sappurisaṃ bhajetha
medhāvinañ[4] c' eva bahussutañ[8] ca,
aññāya atthaṃ paṭipajjamāno
viññātadhammo so sukhaṃ labhethā ti 8.

NĀVĀSUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

9. *Kiṃsīlasutta.*

324. "Kiṃsīlo kiṃsamācāro kāni kammāni brūhayaṃ
naro sammāniviṭṭh' assa uttamatthañ ca pāpuṇe." 1.

325. "Vaddhāpacāyī[9] anusuyyako[10] siyā,
kālaññu[11] c' assa[12] garunaṃ[13] dassanāy:
dhammiṃ[14] kathaṃ erayitaṃ[15] khaṇaññu
suṇeyya sakkacca[4] subhāsitāni. 2.

326. Kālena gacche garunaṃ[16] sakāsaṃ
thambhaṃ niraṃkatvā nivātavutti,

---

[1] C^k apittena, B^i ayitthena, B^m phiyen' arittena.
[2] C^{kb} -bhuto.   [3] B^{ai} -upāya-.
[4] B^{ai} -aṃ.   [5] B^{ai} -gū.
[6] B^{ai} payi.   [7] C^{kb} B^a -o.
[8] B^i -aṃ.   [9] B^{ai} vudhāpacāyi.
[10] B^{ai} anuss-.   [11] C^k -ū.
[12] C^b (-ññu) 'ssa.   [13] C^k garūnaṃ (Pj. garudassanāya).
[14] B^{aim} dhammi-.
[15] *So MSS.* (Pj. = vuttaṃ); *we had to expect* erayataṃ.
[16] C^k garūnaṃ.

332. Uṭṭhahatha[1] nisīdatha daḷhaṃ sikkhatha[2] santiyā,
    ma vo pamatte viññāya maccurājā[3] amohayittha[4]
       vasānuge.   2.

333. Yāya devā manussā ca sitā[5] tiṭṭhanti atthikā,
    tarath' etaṃ visattikaṃ, khaṇo ve[6] mā upaccagā,
    khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā.   3.

334. Pamādo rajo . . .,[7] pamādānupatito rajo :
    appamādena vijjāya abbahe[8] sallam attano ti   4.

        UṬṬHĀNASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

11. *Rāhulasutta.*

335. "Kacci[8] abhiṇhasaṃvāsā[9] nâvajānāsi paṇḍitaṃ,
    ukkādhāro[10] manussānaṃ kacci[8] apacito[11] tayā."   1.

336. "Nâhaṃ abhiṇhasaṃvāsā[9] avajānāmi paṇḍitaṃ,
    ukkādhāro[10] manussānaṃ niccaṃ apacito[11] mayā." 2.

Vatthugāthā[12]

[F. 60]. 337. "Pañca kāmaguṇe hitvā piyarūpe manorame
    saddhāya gharā nikkhamma dukkhass' antakaro[13]
       bhava.   3.

338. Mitte bhajassu kalyāṇe pantañ[14] ca sayanāsanaṃ
    vivittaṃ appanigghosaṃ, mattaññū hohi bhojane, 4.

---

[1] B[ai] uṭṭhahatha.   [2] B[ai] sikkhātha.

[3] Fsb. [maccurājā] *metri causa; we would prefer*
maccurājā amohayi [ttha vasānuge].

[4] B[i] amohittha.   [5] B[ai] pitā.

[6] C[b] vo; *here and in parallel passages* ve *seems to mean*
vah, *see* Senart's *notes on* Dhp. 315, 337 (*MS.* Khar.,
pp. 11, 18), *and* Fsb., Dhp. (1855), *p.* 398.

[7] B[ai] *insert* pamādā, B[m] pamādo (*cf.* Thag. 404).

[8] B[m] abbhuye.   [9] B[a] kiñci, B[i] kicci.

[10] B[a] abhiṇhaṃ s-.   [11] B[aim] okk-.

[12] B[ai] appa-.   [13] B[ai] *omit* vatthugāthā.

[14] B[ai] antaṃ-.   [15] C[b] patthañ, B[im] panthañ.

339. cīvare piṇḍapāte ca paccaye sayanāsane[1]—
etesu taṇham[2] mā kāsi, mā lokaṃ punar āgami.[3] 5.

340. Saṃvuto pātimokkhasmiṃ[4] indriyesu ca pañcasu,
sati[5] kāyagatā ty-atthu, nibbidābahulo bhava. 6.

341. Nimittaṃ parivajjehi subhaṃ rāgūpasaṃhitaṃ,[6]
asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ, 7.

342. animittañ ca bhāvehi, mānānusayam[7] ujjaha :
tato mānābhisamayā[8] upasanto carissasī " ti. 8.

Itthaṃ sudaṃ Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ imāhi
gāthāhi abhiṇhaṃ ovadatī ti

RĀHULASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

[F. 61]. 12. *Vaṅgīsasutta.*[9]

Evam me sutaṃ :[10]

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggāḷave
cetiye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa[11]
upajjhāyo Nigrodhakappo[12] nāma thero Aggāḷave cetiye
aciraparinibbuto hoti. Atha kho āyasmato Vaṅgīsassa
rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa[13] evaṃ cetaso parivitakko uda-
pādi : 'parinibbuto nu kho me upajjhāyo udāhu no
parinibbuto' ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso sāyaṇhasa-
mayaṃ paṭisallānā[14] vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃ-
kami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekaman-

---

[1] B[i] ca senāsane. [2] B[i] taṇha.

[3] C[b] āgāmi. [4] B[a] -mukkh-.

[5] B[ai] -ti. [6] B[aim] -sañhitaṃ.

[7] B[ai] -nussayam. [8] C[k] -ya.

[9] B[ai] *and the* uddāna : Kappasutta, B[m] Nigrodhakappa-
sutta. Pj. Nigrodhakappasuttaṃ, Vaṅgīsasuttan ti pi
vuccati.

[10] C[kb] *omit* evam me sutaṃ. [11] B[ai] Vaṃgi- *throughout.*

[12] *So* Pj. B[ai] ; C[kb] *add* iti.

[13] C[kb] paṭi-. [14] C[k] -ṇā.

taṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso
Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "idha mayhaṃ bhante rahoga-
tassa paṭisallīnassa[1] evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi
'parinibbuto nu kho me upajjhāyo udāhu no[2] parinib-
buto'" ti. Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso uṭṭhāyâsanā[3]
ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim[4]
paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya[5] ajjhabhāsi :

343. [6]"Pucchāma Satthāraṃ anomapaññaṃ,
    diṭṭhe va dhamme yo vicikicchānaṃ chettā :[7]
    Aggāḷave kālam akāsi bhikkhu
    ñāto yasassī abhinibbutatto.   1.

344. Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nāmaṃ
    tayā kataṃ Bhagavā brāhmaṇassa,
    so taṃ namassaṃ[8] acari[9] mutyapekho
    āraddhaviriyo daḷhadhammadassī.[10]   2.

345. Taṃ sāvakaṃ Sakka[11] mayaṃ[12] pi sabbe
    aññātum icchāma samantacakkhu,
    samavaṭṭhitā no savanāya sotā,[13]
    tuvaṃ[14] no[15] satthā, tvam anuttaro si.   3.

[F. 62].

346. Chind' eva no vicikicchaṃ, brūhi m' etaṃ,
    parinibbutaṃ vedaya bhūripañña,
    majjhe va[16] no bhāsa samantacakkhu
    Sakko va devānaṃ sahassanetto.   4.

347. Ye keci ganthā[17] idha[18] mohamaggā
    aññāṇapakkhā[19] vicikicchaṭhānā

---

[1] C^kb pati-.   [2] *So* B^aim ; C^kb na.   [3] B^i vuṭṭhā-.
[4] B^ai -iṃ.   [5] C^b gāthābhi.
[6] 343-358 = Thag. 1263-1278 ; B^m pucchāmi.
[7] B^aim chetvā.   [8] C^k namassa.
[9] B^a ācari, B^i ācāri.   [10] B^ai -dassi.
[11] B^aim sakya.   [12] B^ai -aṃ.
[13] *So* Pj. (sotā ti sotindriyāni) ; C^kb B^aim sotaṃ.
[14] C^kb tvaṃ, B^aim tuvaṃ.
[15] *So* Pj. ; C^kb B^i nu, B^a *omits* nu.   [16] B^aim ca.
[17] *So* Pj. ; C^kb B^ai -o.   [18] C^b 'dha.
[19] B^a aññāṇamaggā.

Tathāgataṃ patvā na te[1] bhavanti,
cakkhuṃ[2] hi etaṃ paramaṃ narānaṃ. 5.

348. No ce hi jātu puriso kilese
vāto yathā abbhaghanaṃ vihāne,
tamo v' assa nivuto sabbaloko,
na jotimanto pi narā tapeyyuṃ. 6.

349. Dhīrā ca pajjotakarā bhavanti,
taṃ[3] tam ahaṃ dhīra[4] tath' eva maññe,
vipassinaṃ jānaṃ[5] upāgamamha :[6]
parisāsu no āvikarohi Kappaṃ. 7.

350. Khippaṃ giraṃ eraya vagguvaggum[7]
haṃsā[8] va paggayha saniṃ[9] nikūja
bindussarena[10] suvikappitena
sabbe va te ujjugatā[11] suṇoma. 8.

351. Pahīnajātimaraṇam[12] asesaṃ
niggayha dhonaṃ vadessāmi[13] dhammaṃ,
na[14] kāmakāro[15] hi puthujjanānaṃ
saṃkheyyakāro ca[16] tathāgatānaṃ. 9.

352. Sampannaveyyākaraṇan tava-y-idaṃ
samujjupaññassa[17] samuggahītaṃ,
ayam añjalī[18] pacchimo suppaṇāmito,[19]
mā mohayi[20] jānam anomapañña. 10.

353. Parovaraṃ[21] ariyadhammaṃ viditvā
mā mohayi[20] jānam anomaviriya,[22]

---

[1] C^{kb} na ca te ; B^i *puts* te *before* patvā.
[2] C^b B^a cakkhu.   [3] B^m yaṃ.
[4] Pj. vīra, B^i vira.   [5] C^{kb} jhānam ; (Pj. = jānantā).
[6] B^i -ā, B^m -umha.   [7] Fsb. vaggu vaggum.
[8] B^{aim} haṃso.   [9] B^{am} saṇikaṃ.
[10] B^i dhīrassarena.   [11] B^{ai} uju-.
[12] B^i pahīnaṃ j-.
[13] B^{aim} vadissāmi, Pi. vadissāmī ti kathāpessāmi.
[14] B^i *omits* na.   [15] B^{ai} kāmakaro.
[16] B^a va.   [17] B^{aim} samujja-
[18] C^k B^{ai} -i.   [19] C^k -panā-.
[20] B^m Fsb. mohayī.   [21] B^{ai} varāvaraṃ, B^m varovaraṃ
[22] B^{ai} -vira, B^m -vīra.

vārim[1] yathā ghammani ghammatatto
vācâbhikaṃkhāmi[2] sutassavassa.[3] 11.

354. Yadatthiyaṃ[4] brahmacariyaṃ acāri[5]
Kappāyano, kacci[6] 'ssa taṃ amoghaṃ,
nibbāyi so ādu[7] saupādiseso,[8]
yathā vimutto ahu taṃ suṇāma."[9] 12.

355. " Acchecchi taṇhaṃ idha nāmarūpe
ti Bhagavā
Kaṇhassa[10] sotaṃ dīgharattānusayitaṃ,
atāri jātimaraṇaṃ asesaṃ "—
icc-abravi[11] Bhagavā pañcaseṭṭho. 13

356. Esa[12] sutvā pasīdāmi vaco te isisattama,
amoghaṃ[13] kira me puṭṭhaṃ, na maṃ vañcesi
brāhmaṇo. 14.

357. Yathāvādī[14] tathākārī ahū[15] Buddhassa sāvako,
acchidā Maccuno jālaṃ tataṃ[16] māyāvino daḷhaṃ. 15.

358. Addasa Bhagavā ādiṃ[17] upādānassa Kappiyo,
accagā vata Kappāyano[18] maccudheyyaṃ sudut-
taraṃ ti 16.

Vaṅgīsasuttaṃ[19] niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

1 B[ai] -ri.   2 B[ai] -khāma.
3 B[m] sutaṃ pavassa, B[a] sutappavassa, B[i] sutabbavassa ;
Fsb. sutassa vassa ; Pj. sutaṃ pavassa *and* sutassa vassa
(= saddâyatanassa vuṭṭhiṃ vassa).
4 B[aim] yadatthi taṃ ; Pj. -atthikaṃ.
5 C[k] B[m] acari, C[b] B[ai] ācari (*cf*. Thag. 1274).
6 B[a] kañci, B[i] kicci, B[m] kiñca.   7 B[ai] adu.
8 *So* B[ai], B[m] so anup- ; C[k] saupādisese, C[b] upādise.
9 B[aim] suṇoma.   10 B[aim] taṇhāya.
11 B[ai] -vi.   12 B[a] esaṃ, B[i] evaṃ.
13 C[kb] *add* nibbāyi so (< 354).
14 C[kb] B[i] -di.   15 C[b] B[ai] āhu, B[m] ahu.
16 B[im] taṃtaṃ ; Pj. tataṃ *and* tathā.
17 Pj. B[ai] ādi.   18 B[aim] māyāvino.
19 B[ai] Kappasuttaṃ, B[m] Nigrodhakappasuttaṃ.

[F. 64].　　　13. *Sammāparibbājaniyasutta.*

359. "Pucchāmi munim[1] pahūtapaññam[2]
　　　tiṇṇam pāragatam[3] parinibbutam ṭhitattam :
　　　nikkhamma gharā panujja kāme
　　　katham bhikkhu[4] sammā so loke paribbajeyya." 1.

360. "Yassa maṅgalā samūhatā[5]
　　　　　　　　ti Bhagavā
　　　uppādā[6] supinā ca lakkhaṇā ca,
　　　sa[7] maṅgaladosavippahīno
　　　bhikkhu[8] sammā so loke paribbajeyya. 2.

361. Rāgam vinayetha mānusesu[9]
　　　dibbesu kāmesu câpi bhikkhu
　　　atikkamma bhavam samecca[10] dhammam
　　　sammā so loke paribbajeyya. 3.

362. Vipiṭṭhikatvā[11] pesuṇāni[12]
　　　kodham kadariyam jaheyya bhikkhu,
　　　anurodhavirodhavippahīno
　　　sammā so—pe—. 4.

363. Hitvāna piyañ ca[13] appiyañ ca
　　　anupādāya anissito kuhiñci[14]
　　　samyojaniyehi[15] vippamutto
　　　sammā so . . . 5.

364. Na so upadhīsu sāram eti,
　　　ādānesu vineyya chandarāgam
　　　so anissito anaññaneyyo,
　　　sammā so . . . 6.

---

[1] B[ai] muni.　　　　　　[2] B[a] bahuta-, B[i] bahudhā-.

[3] B[a] paraṅg-, B[i] pāraṅg-, Fsb. [pāragatam].

[4] Fsb. [bhikkhu].　　　　[5] B[m] samohatā.

[6] B[am] uppātā, B[i] upātā.　　[7] B[m] so.

[8] *Only in* C[kb] (< Pj.), Fsb. [bhikkhu].

[9] B[ai] mānussesu.　　　　[10] B[ai] samacca.

[11] B[m] -im katvāna.　　　[12] C[kb] -nā-, B[m] -ti.

[13] B[ai] c' eva.　　　　　[14] B[ai] kuhici.

[15] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[kb] visam-.

365. Vacasā manasā ca[1] kammanā ca[2]
    aviruddho samuṃā viditvā[3] dhammaṃ
    nibbānapadābhipatthayāno
    sammā so . . .   7.

366. Yo ' vandati man ' ti[4] na uṇṇameyya[5]
    akkuṭṭho[6] pi na sandhiyetha[7] bhikkhu
    laddhā parabhojanaṃ na majje,
    sammā so . . .   8.

367. Lobhañ ca bhavañ ca vippahāya
    virato chedanabandhanāto[8] bhikkhu
    so tiṇṇakathaṃkatho visallo,
    sammā so . . .   9.

368. Sāruppam attano viditvā
    na[9] ca[10] bhikkhu hiṃseyya[11] kañci[12] loke,
    yathātathiyaṃ viditvā[13] dhammaṃ
    sammā so . . .   10.

369. Yassānusayā[14] na santi keci,
    mūlā akusalā[15] samūhatāse,
    so nirāsayo[16] anāsasāno,[17]
    sammā so . . .   11.

---

[1] B[a] *omits* manasā ca.

[2] *So* B[ai]; C[kb] *omit* ca (*cf.* 330).

[3] *So* C[b] Pj.[k]; C[k] B[am] viditvāna, B[i] vaditvāna (*cf.* 368).

[4] B[a] mandati, B[i] maddati.   [5] B[m] n' uṇṇ-.

[6] B[ai] akuddho.

[7] B[a] siddhiyetha, B[i] sanhiyetha, B[m] santasetha [Pj. na sandhiyethā ti na upanayhethā na kuppeyya]; *cf.* J. VI 570, 0[13]: sandhīyati = sandīyati *at* S. II 200[22].

[8] B[ai] -bandhato, B[m] bandhanā ca.

[9] B[n] no, B[a] *omits* na.   [10] C[k] *omits* ca.

[11] C[k] in B[a] hiseyya, B[i] hiseyyaṃ.   [12] B[aim] kiñci.

[13] B[m] *adds* pi, B[ai] viditvāna (*cf.* 365).

[14] B[ai] -nussayā.   [15] C[k] *omits* akusalā.

[16] *So* C[kb] (Pj.), B[ai] nirāso, B[m] nīrāso, Fsb. nirāsaso (*cf.* 1090-91), *but in the Glossary* nirāsayo.

[17] B[i] anāsanāso, B[m] anāsisāno, Pj. anāsayāno (*paraphrased by means of* nāsiṃsati).

370. Āsavakhīno[1] pahīnamāno
sabbam[2] rāgapatham upātivatto
danto parinibbuto ṭhitatto
sammā so . . .   12.

371. Saddho sutavā niyāmadassī[3]
vaggagatesu na vaggasāri dhīro
lobham dosam vineyya paṭigham
sammā so . . .   13.

372. Saṃsuddhajino vivattacchaddo[4]
dhammesu vasī[5] pāragū anejo
saṃkhāranirodhañāṇakusalo
sammā so . . .   14.

[F. 66].   373. Atītesu anāgatesu câpi
kappātīto aticca suddhipañño
sabbāyatanehi vippamutto
sammā so . . .   15.

374. Aññāya padam samecca[6] dhammam
vivaṭam[7] disvāna pahānam āsavānam
sabbūpadhīnam[8] parikkhayā[9]
sammā so loke paribbajeyya."   16

375. " Addhā hi Bhagavā tath' eva etam :
yo so evaṃvihāri danto bhikkhu

---

¹ *So* Pj. ; C^{kb} B^{ai} āsavā-.

² B^{ai} sabba-.

³ C^{k} B^{ai} -ssi.

⁴ B^{a} vivatacchedo, B^{im} vivaṭacchad(d)o.

⁵ B^{ai} vasi.

⁶ B^{a} samacca.

⁷ C^{k} vivaṭa, B^{ai} vivaṭṭam.

⁸ B^{i} -dhinam.

⁹ B^{aim} Fsb. *add* no (*in* B^{a} *corr. to* asajjamāno) ; Pj. sabbūpadhīnam parikkhayā ti sabbesam . . . upadhīnam parikkhīṇattā katthaci asajjamāno bhikkhu sammā so loke paribbajeyya vihareyya anallīyanto lokam gaccheyya. *Cf.* S. I 107²⁴ : sabbūpadhīnam parikkhayā | buddho soppati, kin tav' ettha Māra‖.

sabbasaṃyojaniye ca vītivatto,[1]
sammā so loke paribbajeyyā " ti   17.

---

14. *Dhammikasutta.*

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Dhammiko upāsako
pañcahi upāsakasatehi saddhiṃ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃ-
kami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekaman-
taṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Dhammiko upāsako
Bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi[2] ajjhabhāsi:

376. " Pucchāmi taṃ Gotama bhūripañña :[3]
    kathaṃkaro sāvako sādhu hoti,
    yo vā agārā anagāram eti
    agārino vā pan' upāsakāse.   1.

377. Tuvaṃ[4] hi lokassa sadevakassa
    gatiṃ pajānāsi parāyanañ[5] ca :

[F. 67].

    na t' atthi[6] tulyo nipuṇatthadassī,
    tuvaṃ[4] hi Buddhaṃ pavaraṃ vadanti.   2.

378. Sabbaṃ tuvaṃ ñāṇam avecca[7] dhammaṃ
    pakāsesi satte anukampamāno,
    vivattacchaddāsi[8] samantacakkhu,
    virocasi[9] vimalo sabbaloke.   3.

---

[1] B[ai] sabbasaṃyojanayogavitivatto, Pj. (. . . so uttamena
damathena danto) sabbāni ca dasa pi saṃyojanāni caturo
ca yoge vītivatto hoti.

[2] B[i] gāthāya.   [3] C[b] B[a] -aṃ.
[4] B[aim] -añ.   [5] B[ai] -aṃ.
[6] Pj. B[ai] na c-atthi (Pj. = tayā . . . n' atthi).
[7] B[i] avacca.
[8] B[am] vivaṭaccha(d)do 'si, B[i] vivaṭacchedo 'si.
[9] Fsb. -sī.

379. Āgacchi[1] te santike nāgarājā
Erāvaṇo[2] nāma 'Jino' ti sutvā,
so pi tayā mantayitvâjjhagamā[3]
'sādhū' ti sutvāna patītarūpo.[4] 4.

380. Rājā pi taṃ Vessavaṇo[2] Kuvero
upeti dhammaṃ paripucchamāno,
tassâpi tvaṃ pucchito brūsi dhīra,[5]
so câpi sutvāna patītarūpo.[6] 5.

381. Ye kec' ime titthiyā vādasīlā,
ājīvikā vā yadi vā nigaṇṭhā,
paññāya taṃ nâtitaranti[7] sabbe
ṭhito vajantaṃ viya sīghagāmiṃ.[8] 6.

382. Ye kec' ime brāhmaṇā[9] vādasīlā
vuddhā[10] câpi brāhmaṇā santi keci,
sabbe tayi[11] atthabaddhā[12] bhavanti,
ye vā[13] pi c'aññe vādino maññamānā. 7.

383. Ayaṃ[14] hi dhammo nipuṇo sukho ca,
yo 'yaṃ tayā Bhagavā suppavutto,
tam eva sabbe sussūsamānā,
tvan[15] no vada pucchito buddhaseṭṭha. 8.

384. Sabbe c' ime[16] bhikkhavo sannisinnā
upāsakā câpi tath' eva[17] sotuṃ
suṇantu dhammaṃ vimalenânubuddhaṃ
subhāsitaṃ Vāsavasséva devā." 9.

[F. 68]. 385. "Suṇātha me bhikkhavo, sāvayāmi[18] vo
dhammaṃ dhutaṃ,[19] tañ ca dharātha[20] sabbe,

---

1 *So MSS., cf.* 138, 979. 2 C[b] .vano, B[ai] -vaṇṇo.

3 B[i] -jjhāgamā. 4 B[a] paṭi-.

5 B[ai] vira. 6 B[ai] paṭi-.

7 B[ai] nâtikkamanti (Pj. nâtitarantī ti nâtikkamanti).

8 B[ai] -i. 9 B[a] -ṇa.

10 B[im] buddhā. 11 Fsb. tayī.

12 B[aim] -bandhā. 13 (*So* Pj.); *MSS.* cā.

14 B[aim] -añ. 15 B[ai] taṃ, Pj. tan *and* tvan.

16 C[b] v' ime, B[aim] p' ime. 17 B[ai] tatth' eva.

18 B[m] sāvayissāmi. 19 C[k] sutaṃ.

20 B[aim] dhammaṃ, dhu(B[i] dhū-)taṅgaṃ ca carātha sabbe.

iriyāpatham pabbajitānulomikam[1]
sevetha nam atthadassī[2] mutīmā. 10.

386. Na ve[3] vikāle vicareyya bhikkhu,
gāmañ[4] ca[5] piṇḍāya careyya kāle
akālacārim[6] hi sajanti[7] saṅgā,
tasmā vikāle na caranti buddhā. 11.

387. Rūpā ca saddā ca rasā ca gandhā
phassā ca ye sammadayanti[8] satte,
etesu dhammesu vineyya chandam
kālena so pavise pātarāsam. 12.

388. Piṇḍañ[4] ca bhikkhu samayena laddhā
eko paṭikkamma raho nisīde,
ajjhattacintī[9] na mano bahiddhā
nicchāraye saṅgahītattabhāvo.[10] 13

389. Sace pi so sallape sāvakena
aññena vā kenaci bhikkhunā vā,
dhammam paṇītam tam udāhareyya
na pesuṇam no pi parūpavādam. 14.

390. Vādam[11] hi eke paṭiseniyanti,
·na te pasamsāma parittapaññe,
tato tato ne pasajanti[12] saṅgā,
cittam[11] hi te tattha gamenti dūre. 15.

391. Piṇḍam vihāram sayanāsanañ[13] ca
āpañ[13] ca samghāṭirajūpavāhanam[14]
sutvāna dhammam Sugatena desitam
saṅkhāya seve varapaññasāvako. 16.

[F. 69]. 392. Tasmā hi paṇḍe sayanāsane ca
āpe ca samghāṭirajūpavāhane,—

---

[1] B[ai] pabbajj-. [2] Pj. atthadasso ti hitānupassī.
[3] B[aim] no ce. [4] B[aim] -aṇ.
[5] B[aim] *omit* ca. [6] B[a] -iñ, B[i] -im.
[7] B[ai] sajj- [8] B[ai] -madda-.
[9] B[ai] -ti. [10] B[ai] -gahita-.
[11] B[aim] -añ.
[12] *So* Pj.; B[am] ne samsaj(j)anti, B[i] ne samsajja, C[kb] Fsb.
ne va sajanti. [13] B[ai] -am.
[14] *MSS.* -rajūpa- (= rajopa- ?), B[ai] -vāhaṇam.

etesu dhammesu anūpalitto
bhikkhu yathā pokkhare vāribindu. 17.

393. Gahaṭṭhavattaṃ pana vo vadāmi,
yathākaro sāvako sādhu hoti,
na h' eso labbhā sapariggahena
phassetuṃ[1] yo kevalo bhikkhudhammo. 18.

394. Pāṇaṃ na hane,[2] na ca ghātayeyya,
na cânujaññā hanataṃ paresaṃ,—
sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ,
ye thāvarā ye ca tasanti[3] loke. 19.

395. Tato adinnaṃ parivajjayeyya
kiñci kvaci[4] sāvako bujjhamāno,
na hāraye, harataṃ nânujaññā:
sabbaṃ adinnaṃ parivajjayeyya. 20.

396. Abrahmacariyaṃ parivajjayeyya
aṅgārakāsuṃ jalitaṃ va viññū,[5]
asambhuṇanto[6] pana brahmacariyaṃ
parassa dāraṃ nâtikkameyya. 21.

397. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā
ekassa v' eko[7] na musā bhaṇeyya,
na bhāṇaye,[8] bhaṇataṃ nânujaññā:
sabbaṃ abhūtaṃ parivajjayeyya. 22.

398. Majjañ ca pānaṃ na samācareyya,
dhammaṃ imaṃ rocaye yo gahaṭṭho,
na pāyaye, pipataṃ[9] nânujaññā
' ummādanantaṃ ' iti naṃ viditvā. 23.

399. Madā hi pāpāni karonti bālā,
kārenti[10] c' aññe pi jane pamatte,[11]

---

[1] B[i] -pasetaṃ ; B[a] Fsb. -tu.
[2] *So MSS.*; *cf.* A. I 214, IV 254. [3] B[aim] tasā santi.
[4] Fsb. -cī.
[5] B[a] vadaññu, B[i] *omits* va.
[6] C[b] -bhunanto, B[ai] -bhīṇanto.
[7] B[ai] ekass' ev' eko, (C[kb]) Fsb. ekassa c' eko.
[8] B[ai] bhāsaye.
[9] B[ai] pivitaṃ, B[m] pāyeyya pivataṃ.
[10] *So* B[aim] ; C[kb] Fsb. karonti. [11] B[aim] pamajje.

etaṃ apuññāyatanaṃ[1] vivajjaye
ummādanaṃ mohanaṃ bālakantaṃ.　　24

400. Pāṇaṃ na hane,[2] na cādinnam ādiye,[3]
musā na bhāse,[4] na ca majjapo siyā,
abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā,
rattiṃ na bhuñjeyya[5] vikālabhojanaṃ,　　25.

401. mālaṃ na dhāraye[6] na ca[7] gandhaṃ ācare,
mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhate,[8]—
etaṃ hi aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ āh' uposathaṃ
Buddhena dukkhantagunā[9] pakāsitaṃ.　　26.

402. Tato ca pakkhass' upavass' uposathaṃ
cātuddasiṃ[10] pañcadasiñ[11] ca aṭṭhamiṃ[11]
pāṭihāriyapakkhañ[12] ca pasannamānaso
aṭṭhaṅgupetaṃ susamattarūpaṃ.　　27.

403. Tato ca pāto upavutthuposatho[13]
annena pānena ca bhikkhusaṃghaṃ
pasannacitto anumodamāno
yathārahaṃ saṃvibhajetha viññū.　　28.

404. Dhammena mātāpitaro bhareyya
payojaye dhammikaṃ[14] so vaṇijjaṃ,
etaṃ gihī[15] vattayaṃ appamatto
Sayampabhe[16] nāma upeti deve " ti　　29.

DHAMMIKASUTTAṂ[17] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

[1] B^m apa-, B^a asaññāyatanaṃ, B^i maññāpayanaṃ.
[2] *So MSS. (cf. 394).*
[3] B^ai (na) ca adinnam ānaye.
[4] B^ai bhāseyya.　　　　　　　　　　　[5] B^ai bhojeyya.
[6] B^ai dhāre *in accordance with metre.*　　[7] B^ai omit ca.
[8] B^a santhate, B^i santhate.　　　　　　[9] C^b (Pj.) -guṇā.
[10] C^b B^ai catud-; B^aim -dasī.　　　　[11] B^aim -ī.
[12] *So* Pj. B^m; B^i pāṭihārika-, B^a pārihārika-, C^kb pāṭihāraka-.
[13] B^ai upavatth-, B^m upavuth-.　　　[14] C^k dhammika.
[15] B^ai -hi.　　　　　　　　　　　　[16] B^ai Sayaṃ-.
[17] B^ai Dhammiya-.

Cūlavaggo dutiyo.

[1]Tassa vaggassa uddānam :

Ratanaṃ Āmagandhañ ca Hiriñ ca Maṅgaluttamaṃ
Sūcilomo Dhammacariyā puna Brāhmaṇadhammikaṃ
Nāvā- ca suttaṃ Kiṃsīlaṃ Uṭṭhānaṃ atha Rāhulo
Kappo[2] ca Paribbājo[3] Dhammiko ca punâparaṃ,
cuddas' etāni suttāni Cūlavaggo ti vuccati.

---

[1] *Only in* C^kb.   [2] *So* C^kb (ɔ : Kappiyo ?).   [3] C^k -jā.

III. MAHĀVAGGA.

1. *Pabbajjāsutta*.

405. Pabbajjaṃ kittayissāmi, yathā pabbaji[1] cakkhumā,
yathā vīmaṃsamāno[2] so pabbajjaṃ samarocayi.   1.

406. 'Sambādho 'yaṃ[3] gharāvāso rajassâyatanaṃ' iti
'abbhokāso ca pabbajjā' iti disvāna pabbaji,[1]   2.

407. pabbajitvāna[4] kāyena pāpakammaṃ vivajjayī,
vacīduccaritaṃ hitvā ājīvaṃ parisodhayi.   3.

408. Agamā Rājagahaṃ Buddho Magadhānaṃ Giribbajaṃ,
piṇḍāya abhihāresi ākiṇṇavaralakkhaṇo.   4.

409. Tam addasā[5] Bimbisāro pāsādasmiṃ patiṭṭhito,
disvā lakkhaṇasampannaṃ imam atthaṃ abhā-
satha: 5.

410. "Imaṃ bhonto nisāmetha : abhirūpo brahā[6] suci
caraṇena [7]c' eva[7] sampanno, yugamattañ[8] ca pek-
khati.   6.

411. okkhittacakkhu satimā, nâyaṃ nīcakulā-m-iva.
Rājadūtā vidhāvantu,[9] kuhiṃ bhikkhu gamissati."   7.

412. Te pesitā rājadūtā piṭṭhito anubandhisuṃ :[10]
'kuhiṃ gamissati bhikkhu, katthavāso bhavissati.'   8.

413. Sapadānañ[11] caramāno guttadvāro susaṃvuto
khippaṃ pattaṃ apūresi sampajāno patissato.[12]   9.

---

[1] B[ai] pabbajji.
[2] C[b] B[aim] vi-.
[3] B[aim] sambādhāyaṃ.
[4] B[ai] pabbajji-
[5] B[ai] -sa.
[6] B[ai] brahmā.
[7] C[b] ce, B[m] ca.
[8] B[aim] yugga-.
[9] B[aim] 'bhidhāvantu.
[10] C[b] B[m] -dhiṃsu, B[a] -dhisu *corr. to* -dhiṃsu, B[i] -dhisu.
[11] C[b] B[ai] -aṃ.
[12] B[i] satimato.

414. Sa piṇḍacāraṃ[1] caritvā[2] nikkhamma nagarā muni
Paṇḍavaṃ abhihāresi, etthavāso bhavissati.   10.

415. Disvāna vāsūpagataṃ[3] tato dūtā upāvisuṃ,[4]
eko[5] ca dūto āgantvā[6] rājino paṭivedayi :[7]   11.

416. "Esa bhikkhu mahārāja Paṇḍavassa puratthato[8]
nisinno vyagghusabho[9] va sīho va girigabbhare."   12.

417. Sutvāna dūtavacanaṃ bhaddayānena khattiyo
taramānarūpo niyyāsi yena Paṇḍavapabbato.[10]   13.

[F. 73]. 418. Sa yānabhūmiṃ[11] yāyitvā yānā oruyha[12] khattiyo
pattiko[13] upasaṃkamma[14] āsajja naṃ upāvisi.   14.

419. Nisajja rājā sammodi kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ[15] tato,
kathaṃ so vītisāretvā[16] imaṃ atthaṃ abhāsatha: 15.

420. "Yuvā ca daharo câsi[17] paṭhamuppattiko[18] susu[19]
vaṇṇārohena[20] sampanno jātimā viya khattiyo   16.

421. sobhayanto anīkaggaṃ[21] nāgasaṃghapurakkhato,[22]
dadāmi   bhoge,   bhuñjassu,   jātiṃ   c' akkhāhi[23]
pucchito."   17.

422. "Ujuṃ janapado[24] rāja[25] Himavantassa passato
dhanaviriyena sampanno Kosalesu[26] niketino.   18.

---

[1] B^al piṇḍā-.

[3] B^ai vāsu-.

[5] B^a *inserts* tesu *before* eko.

[6] B^al āgaṃtvā.

[8] B^am purakkhato, B^i pūrakkhato.

[10] B^ai Paṇḍuva-.

[12] C^kb orū-.

[13] B^am pattiyā *(in* B^a *corr. from* -yo).

[14] B^ai -sañ-.

[15] C^b -ṇī-, B^aim sāra-.

[17] B^aim câpi.

[18] *So* B^m *and the Cingalese text of* J. III 218[9]; C^kb -pattiyā,
(Pj.) B^ai -pattito.

[19] C^b susū.

[21] B^ai ani-, B^m aṇi-.

[23] B^aim jāti(ṃ) akkhāhi (B^i -ti).

[25] B^ai rājā.

[2] B^aim -tvāna.

[4] B^i -viṃsu.

[7]. C^k B^a -dasi.

[9] B^aim bya-

[11] B^aim -mi.

[16] B^ai vi-.

[20] C^k vaṇṇa-.

[22] B^m -purekkh-.

[24] C^kb jāna-.

[26] B^aim Kosalassa.

423. Ādiccā¹ nāma gottena, Sākiyā¹ nāma jātiyā,
         tamhā kulā pabbajito² 'mhi rāja³
     na kāme abhipatthayaṃ⁴—   19.
424. Kāmesv- ādīnavaṃ⁵ disvā nekkhammaṃ⁶ daṭṭhu⁷
         khemato
[F. 74].   padhānāya⁸ gamissāmi, ettha⁹ me rañjatī¹⁰ mano"
         ti   20.

PABBAJJĀSUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

2. *Padhānasutta.*

425. Taṃ¹¹ ·naṃ padhānapahitattaṃ¹² nadiṃ¹³ Nerañ-
         jaraṃ¹⁴ pati
     viparakkamma jhāyuntaṃ yogakkhemassa pattiyā 1.
426. Namucī¹⁵ karuṇaṃ vācaṃ bhāsamāno¹⁶ upāgami:
     "kiso¹⁷ tvam asi dubbaṇṇo, santike maraṇan¹⁸
         tava.   2.
427. Sahassabhāgo maraṇassa, ekaṃso tava jīvitaṃ,
     jīva bho,¹⁹ jīvitaṃ seyyo, jīvaṃ puññāni kāhasi. 3

---

¹ Bᵃⁱᵐ -o (*in* Bᵃⁱ Sākiyā).
² Cᵏ pabbajato, Cᵇ sabbajito, Bᵃ pabbajjito.
³ Bᵃⁱ *omit* rāja, Fsb. ['mhi rāja].
⁴ Bᵃⁱ -ye.   ⁵ Bᵃ -ādinna-, Bⁱ -ādina-.
⁶ Bᵃⁱᵐ nikkha(m)ma(ṃ).   ⁷ Bᵃ duthuṃ, Bⁱ daṭhuṃ.
⁸ Bⁱ pathā-.   ⁹ Cᵇ tattha.
¹⁰ Bᵐ -ti, Bᵃⁱ rajjati.   ¹¹ Bᵃⁱ taṃ.
¹² Cᵏ padhānapahitatthaṃ, Bᵃ padhāpahitatthaṃ *corr. to* -ttaṃ, Bⁱ padhāpahitattaṃ.
¹³ Cᵏ nadi, Cᵇ nandiṃ, Bᵃ nadin, Bⁱ nidā.
¹⁴ Bᵃⁱ Nerañca-.   ¹⁵ Cᵏ Namūci. Bᵃⁱᵐ Namuci.
¹⁶ Bⁱ bhassa-.   ¹⁷ Cᵇ Bⁱ kiṃso.
¹⁸ Bᵃⁱᵐ -aṃ.
¹⁹ Cᵏᵇ (Pj.) jīvaṃ bho, Bᵃ jiva bho, Bⁱ jīvite, Bᵐ jīvato.

428. Carato ca te brahmacariyaṃ aggihuttañ[1] ca jūhato[2]
    pahūtaṃ[3] cīyate[4] puññaṃ, kiṃ padhānena kāhasi.   4.

429. Duggo maggo padhānāya dukkaro durabhisam-
        bhavo,"[5]
    imā gāthā bhaṇaṃ Māro aṭṭhā Buddhassa santike.   5.

[F. 75]. 430. Taṃ tathāvādinaṃ Māraṃ Bhagavā etad[6] abravi :[7]
    " pamattabandhu pāpimā, yen' atthena[8] idhāgato   6.

431. anumattena[9] pi puññena attho mayhaṃ na vijjati,
    yesañ ca attho puññānaṃ,[10] te Māro vattuṃ ara-
        hati.   7.

432. Atthi saddhā tato[11] viriyaṃ, paññā ca mama vijjati
    evaṃ maṃ pahitattaṃ (pi)[12] kiṃ jīvam anupuc-
        chasi.[13]   8.

433. Nadīnam api sotāni ayaṃ vāto visosaye,[14]
    kiñ ca[15] me pahitattassa[16] lohitaṃ nûpasussaye.[17]   9.

434. Lohite sussamānamhi pittaṃ[18] semhañ[1] ca sussati,[19]
    maṃsesu khīyamānesu bhiyyo[20] cittaṃ pasīdati,
    bhiyyo[21] sati ca paññā ca samādhi mama tiṭṭhati.   10.

435. Tassa m' evaṃ[22] viharato pattass' uttamavedanaṃ
    kāmesu[23] nâpekhate[24] cittaṃ, passa sattassa[25] sud-
        dhataṃ.   11.

---

[1] B[ai] -aṃ (B[m] -hūtañ).   [2] B[ai] juhato.

[3] C[kb] bahū-, B[ai] bahu-, B[m] pahu-.

[4] C[kb] vīyyate, B[a] ciyyate, B[im] ciyate.   [5] B[ai] -saṃ-.

[6] B[i] ekam.   [7] C[b] abrūvi.

[8] B[i] yenettena, Pj. = attano atthena.

[9] C[b] anu-, B[aim] anumatto (B[m] aṇu-).   [10] B[ai] puññena.

[11] B[am] tapo, B[i] tappo.

[12] *So* B[ai]; C[kb] *omit* pi.   [13] B[m] -pucchatha.

[14] C[k] visesaye.

[15] *So* Pj.; C[kb] B[m] kiñci, B[ai] kica.

[16] C[k] pi-, C[b] pi- *corr. to* pa-.   [17] C[b] B[aim] nupa-.

[18] B[ai] pitta.   [19] B[ai] sussayati.

[20] C[k] bhīyyo, B[a] bhiyo.   [21] C[k] bhīyyo.

[22] B[aim] me evaṃ.

[23] *So* MSS.; Fsb. kāme.   [24] B[ai] nâpekkhate.

[25] B[m] passa saddhassa, B[i] passatha attassa.

436. Kāmā te pathamā[1] senā, dutiyā arati vuccati,

[F. 76]. tatiyā khuppipāsā te, catutthī taṇhā[2] pavuccati,[3] 12.

437. pañcamī[4] thīnamiddhan[5] te, chaṭṭh ābhīrū[6] pavuccati,

sattamī vicikicchā te, makkho thambho te aṭṭhamo, 13.

438. lābho siloko sakkāro micchāladdho ca yo yaso,

yo c' attānaṃ samukkaṃse[7] pare ca avajānāti,[8] 14.

439. esā Namuci te senā Kaṇhassâbhippahāraṇī,[9]

na[10] naṃ asūro[11] jināti,[12] jetvā[13] ca labhate su-

khaṃ. 15.

440. Esa muñjaṃ[14] parihare, dhi-r-atthu[15] idha[16] jīvitaṃ,

saṅgāme me[17] mataṃ[18] seyyo, yañce jīve parājito. 16.

441. Pagālhā[19] ettha na dissanti eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā,

tañ ca maggaṃ na jānanti, yena gacchanti[20] sub-

batā. 17.

442. Samantā dhajiniṃ[21] disvā yuttaṃ Māraṃ savāhanaṃ

yuddhāya[22] paccuggacchāmi,[23] mā maṃ thānā acā-

vayi.[24] 18.

[F. 77]. 443. Yaṃ te taṃ[25] na-ppasahati senaṃ[26] loko sadevako,

---

[1] B[ai] patha-.

[2] B[a] taṇḍi, B[i] taṇhi, B[m] nikanti.

[3] B[m] vuccati.   [4] B[aim] -maṃ.

[5] B[ai] thinammi-.   [6] B[aim] bhirū.

[7] C[k] -so.   [8] B[ai] -jānāti.

[9] B[a] -riṇi, B[i] -rini, B[m] -rinī.   [10] B[i] nu.

[11] B[ai] asuro.   [12] B[ai] jinati.

[13] B[ai] jitvā.   [14] B[aim] muñcaṃ.

[15] C[b] dhī-r-atthu.   [16] B[ai] mama.

[17] C[b] *omits* me.

[18] B[i] taṃ *instead of* mataṃ.

[19] B[ai] pa(g)gaḷhā.   [20] B[i] vajjanti.

[21] B[ai] -ni.   [22] C[k] -yaṃ.

[23] *MSS.* paccugacchāmi (*in accordance with metre*), *cf.*
Mahāvastu II 240[1].

[24] C[k] avacayi, B[ai] acāpayi.

[25] C[k] yaṃ te naṃ, C[b] yaṃ ne tanaṃ, B[ai] yan te taṃ.

[26] B[i] sesa.

taṃ[1] te paññāya gacchāmi[2] āmaṃ pattaṃ[3] va
amhanā.[4] 19.

444. Vasiṃkaritvā[5] samkappaṃ satiñ[6] ca suppatiṭṭhitaṃ
raṭṭhā raṭṭhaṃ vicarissaṃ sāvake vinayaṃ puthu. 20.

445. Te[7] appamattā pahitattā mama sāsanakārakā[8]
akāmassa[9] te gamissanti, yattha gantvā na so-
care."[10] 21.

446. "Satta vassāni[11] Bhagavantaṃ anubandhiṃ[12] padā
padaṃ,[13]
otāraṃ nâdhigacchissaṃ[14] Sambuddhassa satī-
mato. 22.

447. Medavaṇṇaṃ va pāsāṇaṃ vāyaso anupariyagā :[15]
'ap' ettha mudu[16] vindema, api assādanā siyā.' 23.

448. Aladdhā tattha assādaṃ[17] vāyas' etto apakkami,—
kāko va selaṃ[18] āsajja[19] nibbijjâpema[20] Gota-
maṃ."[21] 24.

---

[1] B[al] tan.

[2] *So* C[kb], *probably for* bhañjāmi (*cf.* F[sb]. S.B.E. x. 70);
B[a] vecchāpi, B[i] vejjhāmi, *i.e.* vecchāmi ($\sqrt{}$ vyadh), *cf.*
Mahāvastu II 240[11] bhetsyāmi; B[m] sesāpi.

[3] C[b] B[alm] pakkaṃ.

[4] C[b] ambhanā *corr. to* asambhanā, B[a] ampanasamanā
corr. to asamanā, B[m] asmanā, B[i] ampanasā (Pj.=pāsāṇena).

[5] B[m] -katvāna, B[al] vasikaritvā. [6] B[al] -iṃ.

[7] B[m] ty-.

[8] B[a] -kāraṇā, B[i] -kārikā.

[9] C[b] kāmassa, B[a] akāmayā, B[m] akāmā.

[10] B[i] kāmaṃ bhavaṃ jahissanti, yattha gaṃtvāna socare.

[11] B[m] sattavassaṃ.

[12] B[am] -bandhi, B[i] -phandhi.

[13] B[a] parāparaṃ, B[i] padānupadaṃ.

[14] B[i] adhigacchissaṃ (*omitting* na), C[k] -issa.

[15] B[m] -parīyagā. [16] C[b] B[alm] muduṃ.

[17] B[a] tattha-m-assādaṃ. [18] B[m] -aṃ.

[19] *So* Pj. B[a]; B[i] āssajja; C[kb] āvajja.

[20] B[a] nibbijjâpema bho, B[i] nibbijjhâpema to.

[21] B[m] *and* Samy. Nik. I 124[8], 127[17] Gotamā.

449. Tassa sokaparetassa vīṇā kacchā abhassatha,
[F. 78].   tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhā-
              yathā ti   25.

<p style="text-align:center">Padhānasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.</p>

<p style="text-align:center">3. Subhāsitasutta.[1]</p>

Evam me sutaṃ :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
—pe—.[2] Bhagavā etad avoca : "catūhi[3] bhikkhave aṅgehi
samannāgatā vācā subhāsitā hoti na[4] dubbhāsitā anavajjā
ca ananuvajjā[5] ca viññūnaṃ, katamehi catūhi[3] : idha
bhikkhave[6] bhikkhu subhāsitañ ñeva[7] bhāsati no dubbhā-
sitaṃ, dhammañ ñeva[7] bhāsati no adhammaṃ, piyañ ñeva[7]
bhāsati no appiyaṃ, saccañ ñeva[7] bhāsati no alikaṃ.[8]
Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi[3] aṅgehi samannāgatā vācā[9]
subhāsitā hoti na[4] dubbhāsitā anavajjā ca ananuvajjā[5] ca
viññūnan " ti.   Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā[10] Sugato
athāparaṃ etad avoca Satthā :

450. " Subhāsitaṃ uttamam āhu santo,
       dhammaṃ bhaṇe nādhammaṃ,[11] taṃ dutiyaṃ,[12]
       piyaṃ bhaṇe nāppiyaṃ,[13] taṃ tatiyaṃ,[12]
       saccaṃ bhaṇe nālikaṃ, taṃ catutthan " ti.   1.

---

[1] = S. I 188[25]-189[25].

[2] B[aim] Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā
bhikkhū (B[a] -u) āmantesi : "bhikkhavo" ti. "Bhad-
dante" ti te bhikkhū (B[a] -u) Bhagavato paccassosuṃ.

[3] C[kb] B[a] -uhi.	[4] B[ai] honti no.
[5] B[m] anupavajjā.	[6] B[ai] *omit* bhikkhave.
[7] B[aim] -aṃ yeva.	[8] B[ai] aliṅkaṃ.
[9] B[ai] *omit* samannāgatā vācā.	[10] B[im] vatvāna.
[11] C[k] Fsb. -ma.	
[12] Fsb. -tīyaṃ.	[13] B[ai] nāpiyaṃ, B[m] napiyan.

Atha kho āyasmā Vaṅgīso [1] utthāyâsanā ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "paṭibhāti maṃ Sugatā" ti. "Paṭibhātu taṃ Vaṅgīsā" ti Bhagavā avoca. Atha kho [F. 79.] āyasmā Vaṅgīso [1] Bhagavantaṃ sammukhā sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi:

451. [2] Tam eva vācaṃ bhāseyya, yāy' attānaṃ na tāpaye
   pare ca na vihiṃseyya, sā [3] ve vācā subhāsitā.   2.
452. Piyavācam eva bhāseyya, yā vācā patinanditā, [4]
   yaṃ anādāya pāpāni paresaṃ bhāsate piyaṃ.   3.
453. Saccaṃ ve amatā vācā, esa dhammo sanantano,
   sacce atthe ca dhamme ca, āhu, santo patiṭṭhitā.   4.
454. Yam [5] Buddho bhāsatī [6] vācaṃ khemaṃ nibbāna-
      pattiyā
   dukkhass' antakiriyāya, sā [3] ve vācānam uttamā" ti 5.

SUBHĀSITASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

4. *Sundarikabhāradvājasutta.* [7]

[8] Evam. me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu viharati Sundarikāya nadiyā tīre. Tena kho pana samayena Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Sundarikāya nadiyā tīre aggiṃ juhati [9] aggihut-taṃ paricarati. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo aggiṃ juhitvā aggihuttaṃ pari F. 80.]caritvā utthāyâsanā samantā catuddisā anuvilokesi: [10] 'ko nu kho imaṃ havyasesaṃ [11] bhuñjeyyā' ti. Addasā [12] kho Sundarikabhā-

---

¹ B[aī] *omit* utthāyâsanā . . . Vaṅgīso.
₂ 451-454 = Thag. 1227-1230.
³ C[k] sa.   ⁴ B[aim] paṭi-.
⁵ B[aī] yam.   ⁶ *So* C[k]; C[b] B[aim] -ti.
⁷ Pj. Pūraḷāsasutta.
⁸ *The prose introduction* = S. I 167-68.
⁹ C[b] jūhati.   ¹⁰ C[k] anulokesi.
¹¹ C[kb] bhavya-, B[i] habya-, B[a] hapya.   ¹² B[aī] -sa.

radvājo brāhmano Bhagavantaṃ avidūre aññatarasmiṃ
rukkhamūle sasīsaṃ pārutaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna vāmena
hatthena havyasesaṃ[1] gahetvā dakkhinena hatthena
kamandalum gahetvā[2] yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami.
Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājassa brāhmanassa
padasaddena sīsaṃ vivari. Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo
brāhmano 'muṇḍo ayaṃ bhavaṃ, muṇḍako ayaṃ[3] bhavan'
ti tato va[4] puna nivattitukāmo ahosi. Atha kho Sun-
darikabhāradvājassa brāhmanassa etad ahosi: 'muṇḍā pi
hi[5] idh' ekacce brāhmaṇā bhavanti, yan[6] nūnāhaṃ upa-
saṃkamitvā jātiṃ puccheyyan' ti. Atha kho Sundarika-
bhāradvājo brāhmano yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami,
upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avoca: "kiṃjacco
bhavan" ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Sundarikabhāradvājaṃ
brāhmanaṃ gāthāhi[7] ajjhabhasi:

455. "Na brāhmano no 'mhi na rājaputto,
    na vessāyano[8] uda[9] koci no 'mhi,
    gottaṃ pariññāya puthujjanānaṃ
    akiñcano manta carāmi loke.   1.
456. Saṃghāṭivāsī[10] agiho[11] carāmi
    nivuttakeso[12] abhinibbulatto
    alippamāno[13] idha mānavehi[14]
    akalla[15] maṃ brāhmana pucchi[16] gottapañhaṃ." 2.

---

[1] C^{kb} bhavya-, B^{lm} habya-, B^a hapya-.

[2] B^{ai} *omit* gahetvā.   [3] C^k ayam.

[4] *So* B^m Pj.; C^{kb} ca; B^{ai} Fsb. *omit* va.   [5] B^l *omits* hi.

[6] B^{aim} yam.   [7] B^l gāthāya.

[8] C^b vessāno (*the metre requires* *vesiyāno).

[9] B^m nûda.   [10] B^{ai} -si.

[11] B^{am} agaho, B^i ageho (Pj. agiho ti ageho).

[12] C^{kb} nī-.   [13] B^{lm} alimpanāno.

[14] *So* C^b B^{ai} (Pj.=manussehi); C^k B^m mānavehi.

[15] C^b B^{am} -am.

[16] *So* C^{kb}; B^{aim} pucchasi, Fsb. [brāhmaṇa] pucchasi (*metri causa*).

457. "Pucchanti ve bho brāhmaṇā[1] brāhmaṇehi[2] saha 'brāhmaṇo no bhavan' ti."

"Brāhmaṇo[3] ce tvaṃ brūsi, mañ[4] ca brūsi[5] abrāh-
maṇaṃ,[6]

  tam[7] tam Sāvittiṃ[8] pucchāmi
  tipadaṃ catuvīsatakkharaṃ." 3.

458. "Kiṃnissitā[9] isayo[10] manujā khattiyā brāhmaṇā
devatānaṃ[11] yaññam akappayiṃsu puthū[12] idha loke."

  "Ya-d-antagū vedagū yaññakāle
  yassâhutiṃ[13] labhe, tass' ijjhe ti brūmi." 4.

459. "Addhā hi tassa hutam ijjhe,
        ti brāhmaṇo
  yaṃ tādisaṃ vedaguṃ[14] addasāma,
  tumhādisānaṃ[15] hi adassanena
  añño jano bhuñjati pūraḷāsaṃ."[16] 5.

460. "Tasmā ti ha tvaṃ brāhmaṇa atthena atthiko
upasaṃkamma puccha :
  santaṃ vidhūmaṃ anighaṃ nirāsaṃ
  app- ev' idha[17] abhivinde[18] sumedhaṃ." 6.

461. "Yaññe ratâham[19] bho Gotama[20] yaññaṃ yaṭṭhu-
kāmo,[21] nâhaṃ pajānāmi, anusāsatu maṃ bhavaṃ,

---

1 B[i] brahmaṇo.   2 *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[kb] brāhmaṇo hi.
3 B[m] *adds* hi.   4 B[ai] mam.
5 C[k] brūhi, C[b] *omits* mañ ca brūsi.
6 C[kb] -nan.   7 C[kb] *omit* tam.
8 B[ai] Sāvatt(h)i.   9 B[ai] kinissitā.
10 B[ai] issayo.   11 C[b] -na.
12 B[ai] puthu.   13 C[kb] -ti, B[i] yassa huti.
14 B[ai] -gu.   15 C[b] -am, B[ai] -añ.
16 B[a] puḷhāsaṃ, B[i] pūraḷhāsaṃ.
17 B[i] appevana.   18 B[m] avinde.   19 B[ai] -am.
20 Fsb. [bho Gotama]; *by reading:* yaññe ratâhaṃ
Gotama yaṭṭhukāmo | nâhaṃ pajānāmi . . ., *we could get
one and a half* Triṣṭubh-pāda.   21 B[ai] yithu-.
6

yattha[1] hutaṃ ijjhate, brūhi me taṃ."

"Tena hi tvaṃ brāhmaṇa odahassu sotaṃ,
dhammaṃ[2] te desessāmi[3]:   7.

<div style="text-align:right">[F. 82].</div>

462. Mā jātiṃ[4] puccha, caraṇañ[5] ca puccha,
katthā have jāyati jātavedo:
nicākulīno[6] pi munī dhitīmā[7]
ājāniyo[8] hoti hirīnisedho[9]   8.

463. saccena danto damasā upeto
vedantagū vusitabrahmacariyo,—
kālena tamhi havyaṃ[10] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho yajetha.   9.

464. Ye[11] kāme hitvā agihā[12] caranti
susaññatattā tasaraṃ va[13] ujju,[14]
kālena tesu havyaṃ[15] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho[16] yajetha.   10.

465. Ye vītarāgā susamāhitindriyā
cando va Rāhu-gahaṇā pamuttā,[17]
kālena tesu—pe—.   11.

466. Asajjamānā vicaranti loke
sadā satā hitvā mamāyitāni,
kālena tesu . . .   12.

467. Yo kāme hitvā abhibhuyyacāri,[18]
yo vedi jātimaraṇassa[19] antaṃ,

---

[1] Pj. yattha *and* yathā.   [2] B^aim -an.

[3] *So* B^am Pj.; B^i dessāmi; C^kb desissāmi, *i.e.* desayissāmi
as in J. V 222^12 (?).

[4] B^ai -ti.   [5] B^ai -aṃ.

[6] B^ai niccā-, B^m nicā-.   [7] C^b dhītīmā, B^aim dhitimā.

[8] C^b -nīyo.   [9] B^ai hiri-.

[10] B^a hapyaṃ, B^i habyaṃ.   [11] B^ni yo.

[12] B^aim agahā.

[13] C^k tasaīva, B^ai vāsaraṃ va.   [14] B^ni ujuṃ (*cf.* 215^a).

[15] B^a hapya saṃ-, B^i habya saṃ-.

[16] B^a -pekkho.   [17] B^ni pamutto.

[18] B^ai abhibhuyhacāri.   [19] B^ai -maraṇass'.

parinibbuto[1] udakarahado va sīto,
tathāgato arahati[2] pūraḷāsaṃ.[3]   13.

468. Samo samehi visamehi dūre
tathāgato hoti anantapañño
anūpalitto[4] idha vā huraṃ[5] vā,
tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ.   14.

469. Yamhī[6] na māyā vasatī[6] na māno,
yo vītalobho amamo[7] nirāso
panuṇṇakodho[8] abhinibbutatto,
so[9] brāhmaṇo sokamalaṃ ahāsi,—
tathāgato—pe .   15.

[F. 83]. 470. Nivesanaṃ yo manaso ahāsi,[10]
pariggahā yassa na santi keci,
anupādiyāno idha vā huraṃ[11] vā,
tathāgato . . .   16.

471. Samāhito *jo* udatāri[12] oghaṃ
dhammañ[13] ca ñāsi[14] paramāya diṭṭhiyā,
khīṇāsavo antimadehadhārī,[15]
tathāgato . . .   17.

472. Bhavāsavā[16] yassa vacī[15] kharā ca[17]
vidhūpitā[18] atthagatā[19] na santi,
sa vedagū sabbadhi[20] vippamutto,—
tathāgato . . .   18.

473. [21] Saṅgātigo[22] yassā na santi saṅgā,
yo mānasattesu amānasatto

---

1 B[ai] -taṃ.
3 B[ai] puraḷ(h)āsaṃ.
5 B[ai] hūraṃ.
7 B[i] adhammo.
9 B[i] Fsb. yo.
11 B[i] hū-.
13 B[ai] -aṃ.
15 B[ai] -i.
17 B[i] kharā vaci ca.
19 B[i] atthaṃgatā.
21 B[a] *omits vv. 473-74.*

2 B[a] -hanti, B[i] -hasi.
4 B[aim] anu-.
6 *So* C[b]; C[k] B[ai] -i.
8 C[b] panunna-, B[aim] paṇuṇṇa-.
10 B[ai] ahosi, C[b] ahosī.
12 B[ai] udda-.
14 B[a] ūñāsi.
16 B[ai] -vo.
18 B[ai] vidhūsitā.
20 C[b] -dhī.
22 B[i] -iyo.

　　　　　dukkhaṃ[1] pariññāya sakhettavatthuṃ,[2]
　　　　　tathāgato . . .　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　19.

474. Āsaṃ anissāya vivekadassī
　　　　paravediyaṃ[1] diṭṭhiṃ upātivatto,
　　　　ārammaṇā yassa na santi keci,
　　　　tathāgato . . .　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　20.

475. Parovarā[3] yassa samecca[4] dhammā
　　　　vidhūpitā[5] atthagatā[6] na santi,
　　　　santo upādānakhaye vimutto,[7]
　　　　tathāgato . . .　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　21.

476. Saṃyojanaṃjātikhayantadassī[8]
　　　　yo pānudi[9] rāgapathaṃ asesaṃ,
　　　　suddho niddoso[10] vimalo akāco,[11]
　　　　tathāgato . . .　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　22.

477. Yo attanā attānaṃ[12] nānupassati
　　　　samāhito ujjugato[13] ṭhitatto,

[F. 84].　　sa ve anejo akhilo akaṃkho,—
　　　　tathāgato . .　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　23.

478. Mohantarā yassa na santi keci,
　　　　sabbesu dhammesu ca ñāṇadassī,
sarīrañ[14] ca antimaṃ dhāreti,
　　　　patto (ca)[15] sambodhi[16] anuttaraṃ sivaṃ—
ettāvatā vakkhassa suddhi—
　　　　tathāgato arahati pūraḷāsaṃ."　　　　　　24.

---

[1] B[i] -a.　　　　　　　　　　　　　　[2] C[b] sakkhetta-.

[3] B[ai] paroparā.　　　　　　　　　　[4] B[ai] samajja.

[5] B[ai] vidhūsitā.　　　　　　　　　　[6] B[i] atthaṅgatā.

[7] B[i] 'dhimutto.

[8] B[i] -antaṃda- ; C[b] B[ai] -ssi.

[9] Fsb. -dī.　　　　　　　　　　　　　[10] B[ai] nidoso.

[11] C[b] akāmo.

[12] *So* Pj.; B[aim] attano attānaṃ ; C[k] attanâttānaṃ, C[b] attan-attānaṃ.

[13] B[ai] uju-.　　　　　　　　　　　　[14] B[ai] -aṃ.

[15] *So* B[im] ; C[kb] B[a] *omit* ca.

[16] *So* C[kb] ; B[ai] -dhiṃ, Pj. sambodhin ti.

479. "Hutañ[1] ca mayhaṃ hutaṃ atthu saccaṃ,
  yaṃ tādisaṃ vedagunaṃ[2] alatthaṃ,
Brahmā hi sakkhi: patigaṇhātu me Bhagavā, bhuñjatu
me Bhagavā pūraḷāsaṃ."   25.

480. "Gāthābhigītaṃ[3] me abhojaneyyaṃ,
  sampassataṃ[4] brāhmaṇa n' esa dhammo,
  gāthābhigītaṃ panudanti buddhā,
  dhamme satī[5] brāhmaṇa vuttir esā.[6]   26.

481. Aññena ca kevalinaṃ mahesiṃ
  khīṇāsavaṃ kukkucavūpasantaṃ[7]
  annena pānena[8] upaṭṭhahassu,
  khettaṃ[9] hi taṃ puññapekhassa[10] hoti."   27.

482. "Sādhāhaṃ Bhagavā tathā[11] vijaññaṃ,[12]
  yo dakkhiṇaṃ bhuñjeyya mādisassa,
  yaṃ yaññakāle pariyesamāno
pappuyya tava sāsanaṃ."   28.

483. "Sārambhā yassa vigatā, cittaṃ yassa anāvilaṃ,
  vippamutto ca kāmehi, thīnaṃ yassa panūditaṃ,[13] 29.

[F. 85]. 484. sīmantānaṃ vinetāraṃ jātimaraṇakovidaṃ
  muniṃ moneyyasampannaṃ tādisaṃ yaññaṃ
   āgataṃ   30.
485. bhakuṭiṃ[14] vinayitvāna[15] pañjalikā[16] namassatha,
  pūjetha annapānena,—evaṃ ijjhanti[17] dakkhiṇā." 31.

---

[1] B[ai] huttaṃ, B[m] huttañ.   [2] C[b] B[ai] -gīnaṃ.
[3] B[aim] -aṃ.   [4] B[ai] saṃ-.
[5] B[i] dhammaṃ paṭi, C[kb] B[am] sati (cf. 81[d]).
[6] B[an] vutti-d-esā.   [7] C[k] B[ai] kukkucca-.
[8] B[al] pānena.   [9] B[a] -añ, B[i] -aṃ.
[10] B[ai] -pekkhassa.   [11] C[k] kathā.
[12] C[k] vijaññā, Pj. vijaññā ti jāneyyaṃ.
[13] B[i] panuditaṃ, B[a] panuritaṃ.
[14] B[a] akuni corr. to bhakutiṃ, B[i] ākuṭi.
[15] B[ai] -yetvāna.   [16] B[aim] pañca-.
[17] C[k] yijjhanti, B[i] icchanti.

486. "Buddho bhavaṃ arahati pūraḷāsaṃ
puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ
āyāgo sabbalokassa, bhoto dinnaṃ mahapphalan"
ti.   32.

Atha kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ
etad avoca: "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama,[1] abhikkantaṃ
bho Gotama: seyyathā pi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ[2] vā
ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā
maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya,
'cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintī' ti,[3] evam evaṃ[4] bhotā[5]
Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. Esāhaṃ
bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ[6] ca
bhikkhusaṃghañ[6] ca, labheyyāhaṃ bhoto Gotamassa
santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ[7] upasampadan" ti. Alattha
kho Sundarikabhāradvājo brāhmaṇo — pe — arahataṃ
ahosī ti

SUNDARIKABHĀRADVĀJASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

[F. 86].   5. *Māghasutta.*

Evam me sutaṃ :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe[8]
pabbate. Atha kho Māgho māṇavo[9] yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ[10] kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[11] vītisāretvā ekaman-
taṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Māgho māṇavo[9]

---

[1] B^ai *dont repeat this phrase.*   [2] B^aim niku-.
[3] B^aiᵐ dakkhantī ti.   [4] B^i eva.
[5] C^k B^a bho.   [6] B^ai -aṃ.
[7] *So* C^b ; C^k labheyya, B^ai labheyyāhaṃ.
[8] C^k B^ai -kute.   [9] C^b B^a māṇavo.
[10] C^b B^ai samo-.
[11] C^k sārāṇiyaṃ, C^b sārāṇiyaṃ, B^a sāraniyaṃ, B^i sārānī-
yaṃ, B^m sāraṇiyaṃ.

Bhagavantam etad avoca : "aham[1] hi[2] bho Gotama dāyako dānapati[3] vadaññū yācayogo, dhammena bhoge pariyesāmi, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā dhammaladdhehi bhogehi dhammādhigatehi[4] ekassa pi dadāmi, dvinnam pi[5] dadāmi, tiṇṇam pi dadāmi, catunnam pi dadāmi, pañcannam pi dadāmi,[6] channam pi dadāmi,[6] sattannam pi dadāmi,[6] aṭṭhannam pi dadāmi,[6] navannam pi dadāmi,[6] dasannam pi dadāmi, vīsāya[7] pi dadāmi,[6] timsāya[8] pi dadāmi, cattārīsāya[9] pi dadāmi (paññāsāya pi dadāmi),[10] satassa[11] pi dadāmi, bhiyyo pi dadāmi,—kaccâham[12] bho Gotama evam dadanto evam yajanto bahum[13] puññam pasavāmī" ti. "Taggha tvam mānava evam dadanto evam yajanto bahum[13] puññam pasavasi,[14] yo kho mānava dāyako dānapati[15] vadaññū[16] yācayogo dhammena bhoge pariyesati dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā dhammaladdhehi bhogehi dhammādhigatehi ekassa pi dadāti—pe—satassa pi dadāti bhiyyo pi dadāti, bahum so[17] puññam pasavatī" ti. Atha kho Māgho mānavo[18] Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi :

[F. 87].   487. "Pucchām' aham bho[19] Gotamam vadaññum[20]
             iti[21] Māgho mānavo
   kāsāyavāsim[22] agiham[23] carantam :
   yo[24] yācayogo dānapatī[25] gahaṭṭho
   puññatthiko yajati puññapekho

---

[1] B[ai] ahañ.
[2] *So also* C[k].
[3] C[b] (Pj.) -patī, B[ai] -pati.
[4] C[k] dhammābhi-.
[5] B[ai] -am pi (*throughout*).
[6] B[ai] *omit* dadāmi.
[7] C[kb] -āyam.
[8] C[kb] -āyam, B[ai] tisāya.
[9] C[kb] -risāyam, B[aim] -lisāya.
[10] *Not in* C[kb].
[11] B[i] -ssā.
[12] B[i] kicc.
[13] B[ai] bahu.
[14] B[ai] -vati.
[15] C[b] -patī.
[16] B[ai] -ñño.
[17] C[kb] *omit* so, B[ai] (Pj.) bahu so.
[18] C[b] mānavo.
[19] B[m] *omits* bho, B[ai] pucchāmi tam, *omitting* bho.
[20] B[i] -ñña.
[21] B[i] ti.
[22] B[a] -sī, B[i] -si.
[23] B[ai] ageham, B[m] agaham.
[24] Fsb. [yo].
[25] B[am] -pati, B[i] -pati.

dadaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ,
kattha[1] hutaṃ[2] yajamānassa sujjhe."   1.

488. " Yo[3] yācayogo dānapatī[4] gahaṭṭho
     Māghā ti Bhagavā
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho
dadaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ,
ārādhaye dakkhiṇeyyehi[5] tādi."[6]   2.

489. Yo[3] yācayogo dānapatī[4] gahaṭṭho
     iti (Mātgho)[7] māṇavo
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho
dadaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ,—
akkhāhi me Bhagavā dakkhiṇeyye."   3.

490. " Ye ve[8] asattā vicaranti[9] loke
akiñcanā kevalino yatattā,
kālena tesu havyaṃ[10] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho yajetha.   4.

491. Ye sabbasaṃyojanabandhanacchidā
dantā vimuttā anighā nirāsā,
kālena tesu havyaṃ[10] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo puññapekho yajetha.   5.

492. Ye sabbasaṃyojanavippamuttā[11]
dantā vimuttā anighā nirāsā,
kālena[12]—pe—.   6.

493. Rāgañ[13] ca dosañ[13] ca[14] pahāya mohaṃ
khīṇāsavā vusitabrahmacariyā,
kālena[15] . . .   7.

494. Yesu na māyā vasatī[16] na māno,[17]

---

1 B[i] kathaṃ.   2 C[kb] hutañ ca.
3 Fsb. [yo].   4 B[n] -pati, B[i] -paṭi.
5 B[ai] -ebhi.   6 B[n] tādībhi.
7 C[kb] *omit* Mātgho.   8 C[kb] ce.
9 C[k] vī-.   10 B[i] habyaṃ, B[a] hapyaṃ.
11 C[b] -yojanā-, B[ai] -mutto   12 C[b] B[ai] *add* te.
13 B[ai] -aṃ.   14 B[ai] *omit* ca.
15 B[ai] *add* tesu.   16 B[ai] -ti.
17 B[aiin] *add* khīṇāsavā vusitabrahmacariyā kālena tesu.

ye vītalobhā amamā nirāsā,
kālena[1] . .   8.

495. Ye ve na[2] taṇhāsu upātipannā[3]
vitareyya[4] oghaṃ amamā caranti,
kālena[1] . . .   9.

496. Yesan tu[5] taṇhā n' atthi[6] kuhiñci loke
bhavābhavāya idha vā huraṃ[7] vā.
kālena[1] . . .   10.

497. Ye kāme hitvā agihā[8] caranti
susaññatattā tasaraṃ[9] va ujju,[10]
kālena[1] . . .   11.

498. Ye vītarāgā susamāhitindriyā
cando va Rāhu-gahaṇā pamuttā,
kālena[1] . . .   12.

499. Samitāvino vītarāgā akopā,
yesaṅ[11] gatī[12] n' atthi idha[13] vippahāya
kālena[1] . . .[14]   13.

500. Jahetvā[15] jātimaraṇaṃ asesaṃ
kathaṃkathaṃ[16] sabbaṃ upātivattā,
kālena[1] . . .   14.

501. Ye attadīpā vicaranti loke
akiñcanā sabbadhi vippamuttā,
kālena[1] . . .   15.

502. Ye h' ettha jānanti yathātathā idaṃ:
'ayam antimā, n' atthi punabbhavo' ti,
kālena[1] . . .   16.

---

[1] B[ai] *add* tesu.   [2] B[m] ye cîha.

[3] *So* C[kb] (Pj.); B[ai] ye vitataṇhā suupātipannā.

[4] C[k] vī-, B[m] vitareyya-m-.

[5] B[ai] Fsb. yesaṃ, *omitting* tu.   [6] B[i] na santi.

[7] B[ai] hūraṃ.   [8] B[i] agehā, B[a] abhihā, B[m] agahā.

[9] B[ai] vāsaraṃ, B[m] tusaraṃ.   [10] B[ai] uju, B[m] ujuṃ.

[11] B[ai] -aṃ.   [12] B[ai] -ti.   [13] B[m] n'atth' idha.

[14] Pj. itoparaṃ "ye kāme hitvā agihā caranti | susaṃvutattā tasaraṃ va ujjū" ti imaṃ pi gāthaṃ keci paṭhanti (*cf.* 497).

[15] Pj. jahitvā *and* jahetvā.   [16] C[b] kathākathaṃ.

503. Yo vedagū[1] jhānarato satīmā
sambodhipatto[2] saraṇaṃ bahunnaṃ,
[F. 89].   kālena tamhi havyaṃ[3] pavecche,
yo brāhmaṇo[4] puññapekho yajetha." 17.

504. "Addhā amoghā mama pucchanā[5] ahū,[6]
akkhāsi me Bhagavā dakkhineyye,
tvaṃ h' ettha[7] jānāsi yathātathā idaṃ,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo." 18.

505. "Yo[8] yācayogo dānapatī[9] gahaṭṭho
iti Māgho māṇavo
puññatthiko yajati puññapekho[10]
dadaṃ paresaṃ idha annapānaṃ,—
akkhāhi me Bhagavā yaññasampadaṃ." 19.

506. "Yajassu, yajamāno
Māghā ti Bhagavā
sabbattha[11] vippasādehi cittaṃ:
ārammaṇaṃ yajamānassa yaññaṃ,
ettha patiṭṭhāya jahāti dosaṃ. 20.

507. So[12] vītarāgo pavineyya[13] dosaṃ
mettaṃ[14] cittaṃ bhāvayaṃ appamāṇaṃ
rattiṃdivaṃ[15] satataṃ appamatto[16]
sabbā disā pharate appamaññaṃ." 21.

508. "Ko sujjhati[17] muccati bajjhati[18] ca,
ken' attanā[19] gacchati Brahmalokaṃ,
ajānato me muni brūhi puṭṭho,
Bhagavā hi[20] me sakkhi Brahm' ajja diṭṭho,

---

[1] C^kb B^a -gu. [2] B^ai sam-.
[3] B^a te(mhi)su hapyaṃ, B^i tamhi su habyaṃ.
[4] C^kb -ne. [5] B^n pucchantā.
[6] B^ai āhu. [7] B^ai tvaññettha.
[8] Fsb. [yo]. [9] B^ai -ti.
[10] B^ai -pekkho. [11] B^ai Fsb. *add* ca.
[12] B^ai yo. [13] C^b B^ai -yyaṃ.
[14] B^ai metta-. [15] C^b rattin-.
[16] C^b appamāno. [17] C^kb sujjha, Fsb. sujjhatī.
[18] Pj. bujjhati, B^a pajjhati, B^i vicchati.
[19] B^i atthenā, B^m atthinā. [20] C^b *omits* hi.

tvaṃ[1] hi no Brahmasamo ti[2] saccaṃ :
kathaṃ upapajjati[3] Brahmalokaṃ jutīmā."[4] 22.
509. "Yo yajati[5] tividhaṃ[6] yaññasampadaṃ,
Māghā ti Bhagavā
ārādhaye dakkhiṇeyyehi[7] tādi,[8]

[F. 90].

evaṃ yajitvā sammā[9] yācayogo
upapajjati[10] Brahmalokan ti brūmī " ti. 23.

Evaṃ vutte Māgho māṇavo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca:
"abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama—pe—ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ[11]
saraṇaṃ gatan "[12] ti

MĀGHASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

6. *Sabhiyasutta*.

Evaṃ me sutaṃ :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena Sabhiyassa[13]
paribbājakassa purāṇasālohitāya devatāya pañhā udditthā
honti : "yo te Sabhiya samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā ime pañhe
puṭṭho[14] vyākaroti,[15] tassa santike brahmacariyaṃ carey-
yāsī" ti. Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako tassā devatāya
santike te pañhe uggahetvā,[16] ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā
saṃghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasasssino titthakarā

---

1 B[i] tvañ.   2 B[i] si.

3 C[b] uppajja, B[ai] upappajjati.

4 Fsb. [jutīmā], B[i] jutīmaṃ.

5 C[b] yañjatī, B[a] yajanti, Fsb. yajatī.   6 C[b] B[ai] -dha.

7 B[i] -eti, B[am] -ebhi, C[k] dakkhiṇeyyaṃ hi.

8 B[n] tādibhi.   9 B[i] *adds* ca.

10 Fsb. -tī, C[kb] uppajjati.   11 C[k] pānu-.

12 C[k] B[i] saraṇagatan, C[b] saraṇāgatan.

13 B[ai] *on most places* Sambhiya- (Sabbhiya).

14 B[i] phuṭṭh- *throughout.*

15 B[ai] byā-.   16 B[ai] -hitvā.

sādhusammatā bahujanassa, seyyathîdaṃ : Pūraṇo[1] Kassapo
Makkhali Gosālo Ajito Kesakambali[2] Pakudho[3] Kaccā-
yano[3] Sañjayo Belaṭṭhiputto[4] Nigaṇṭho[5] Nātaputto,[6] te[7]
upasaṃkamitvā te pañhe pucchati. ʻTe[8] Sabhiyena parib-
bājakena pañhe[9] puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā
kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaronti, api ca
Sabhiyañ ñeva[10] paribbājakaṃ paṭipuc[F. 91.]chanti.[11]
Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi : ʻye kho
te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā saṃghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā
ñātā yasassino titthakarā sādhusammatā bahujanassa,
seyyathîdaṃ : Pūraṇo[12] Kassapo—pe—Nigaṇṭho Nāta-
putto,[13] te mayā pañhe puṭṭhā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā
kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaronti, api ca mañ
ñev' ettha paṭipucchanti :[14] yan[15] nūnāhaṃ hīnāyāvattitvā
kāme paribhuñjeyyan' ti. Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbāja-
kassa etad ahosi : ʻayam pi[16] samaṇo Gotamo saṃghī[17]
c' eva gaṇī[17] ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī[17] titthakaro
sādhusammato bahujanassa : yan[18] nūnāhaṃ samaṇaṃ
Gotamaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ime pañhe puccheyyan' ti.
Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi : ʻye pi
kho[19] te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā[20] jiṇṇā vuddhā[21] mahal-
lakā addhagatā vayo anuppattā therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā
saṃghino gaṇino gaṇācariyā ñātā yasassino titthakarā
sādhusammatā bahujanassa, seyyathîdaṃ : Pūraṇo Kassapo

---

[1] B[ai] Purāṇo, B[m] Pūrāṇo.   [2] B[aim] -lo.
[3] C[b] Kakudho, B[ai] Pakuddho, B[m] Kaccāno.
[4] Pj. Belaṭṭha-, B[i] Belattha-, B[n] Veḷatha-, B[m] Belaṭha.
[5] B[ai] Nigandho, B[m] Nigantho.   [6] B[am] Nāta-.
[7] C[b] *adds* upasaṃkami.   [8] B[n] tena, B[i] *omits* te.
[9] B[ai] -aṃ.   [10] B[ai] -aṃ yeva.
[11] *So also* C[k].   [12] B[n] Pura-, B[i] Purā-.
[13] B[n] Nigaṇṭhā- *corr. to* -tha-, B[i] Nigandhā-Nāta-
[14] C[k] B[n] paṭi-.   [15] B[ai] yaṃ.
[16] B[n] ayaṃ kho, B[i] atha kho.   [17] B[ai] -i.
[18] B[ai] yaṃ.   [19] B[ai] yaṃ kho.
[20] B[ai] samaṇā *only*.   [21] C[k] vuṭṭhā, B[aim] vu(d)dhā.

—pe—Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto,[1] te pi mayā pañhe putthā na sampāyanti, asampāyantā kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaronti, api ca mañ ñev' ettha paṭipucchanti, kiṃ pana me samaṇo Gotamo ime pañhe puṭṭho vyākarissati,[2] samaṇo hi Gotamo daharo c' eva jātiyā navo ca pabbajjāyā' ti. Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: 'samaṇo kho 'daharo' ti na uññātabbo[3] na paribhotabbo, daharo pi ce samaṇo hoti, so ca[4] hoti mahiddhiko mahānubhāvo: yan[5] nūnāhaṃ samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ime pañhe puccheyyan' ti. Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako [F. 92.] yena Rājagahaṃ tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ[6] caramāno yena Rājagahaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ Kalandakanivāpo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ[7] kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[8] vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

510. "Kaṃkhī[9] vecikicchī[9] āgamaṃ
iti Sabhiyo
pañhe pucchituṃ abhikaṃkhamāno,
tes' antakaro bhavāhi[10] me,[11]

pañhe[11] me puṭṭho anupubbaṃ anudhammaṃ vyākarohi[12] me."[13]   1.

---

[1] B[a] Niganthā-Nāta-, B[i] Nigandho Nāta-.

[2] B[al] bvā-.

[3] *So* Pj. B[al] (*cf.* S. I 69[1] *foll.*); C[kb] *omit* na uññātabbo.

[4] B[al] *omit* hoti so ca.   [5] B[al] yaṃ.

[6] B[nl] -añ.   [7] B[nl] -niyaṃ.

[8] C[k] sāra-, B[al] sāraṇiyaṃ.   [9] B[al] -i.

[10] C[h] B[n] bhagavāhi, B[m] bhavaṃ bhavāhi.

[11] B[m] *omits* me, B[al] *omit* me pañhe.   [12] B[al] byā-.

[13] me (*and* te *of p.* 94[6] *respectively*) *probably wrongly inserted from* bhavāhi me *of the third* pāda (*cf.* Mahāvastu III 394[19] *and* 395[4-9]); Fsb. tes' antakaro bhavāhi (-mi) puṭṭho | anupubbaṃ anudhammaṃ vyākarohi (-mi) me (te) ∥.

511. "Dūrato āgato si[1]

Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā

pañhe[2] pucchituṃ abhikamkhamāno,

teṣ' antakaro bhavāmi te,

pañhe te[3] puṭṭho anupubbaṃ[4] anudhammaṃ[4] vyāka-
romi[5] te.[6]
2.

512. Puccha maṃ Sabhiya pañhaṃ, yaṃ kiñci manas'
icchasi,

tassa tass' eva pañhassa ahaṃ antaṃ karomi
te " ti.
3.

Atha kho Sabhiyassa paribbājakassa etad ahosi: 'accha-
riyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ[7] vata bho, yaṃ[8] vatâhaṃ
aññesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu okāsamattaṃ[9] pi nâlatthaṃ,
tam[10] me idaṃ samaṇena Gotamena okāsakammaṃ katan'
ti attamano pamodito[11] udaggo[12] pītisomanassajāto Bhaga-
vantaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi:

513. "Kiṃpattinam āhu bhikkhunaṃ,

iti Sabhiyo

sorata[13] kena, kathañ ca dantam āhu,

buddho ti kathaṃ pavuccati,

puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[14]
4.

---

[1] Fsb. *takes* Sabhiyā *to the first* pāda, *cf.* Mahāvastu III
395[1]: dūrā Sabhika[s] tvam āgato 'si.

[2] C[kb] -aṃ.   [3] B[ai] *omit* te.

[4] C[k] -a; B[i] anukammaṃ *instead of* anudhammaṃ.

[5] B[ai] byā-.   [6] *Cf. Note* [7] *p.* 93 *above*.

[7] B[ai] abbhūtaṃ.   [8] *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[kb] yā.

[9] B[aim] okāsakammamattaṃ.   [10] B[ai] taṃ.

[11] B[ai] Pj. pamudito.

[12] Pj. *between* attamano *and* pamudito : udaggo ti . . .,
idaṃ pana na sabba-pāṭhesu atthi (*e.g.* S. I 64[30], 65[2]).

[13] *So* C[kb]; Pj. sorataṃ *and* sūrataṃ, B[i] Fsb. sorataṃ,
B[a] -thaṃ.

[14] B[ai] byā-.

514. "Pajjena katena ·attanā
    Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
  parinibbānagato vitiṇṇakaṃkho
  vibhavañ ca[1] bhavañ ca vippahāya
  vusitavā khīṇapunabbhavo sa bhikkhu. 5.

515. Sabbattha upekhako[2] satīmā[3]
  na so hiṃsati kañci[4] sabbaloke
  tiṇṇo samaṇo anāvilo,
  ussadā yassa na santi, sorato so. 6.

516. Yass' indriyāni bhāvitāni
  ajjhattaṃ bahiddhā ca sabbaloke,
  nibbijjha[5] imaṃ parañ ca lokaṃ
  kālaṃ kaṃkhati bhāvito, sa danto. 7.

517. Kappāni viceyya[6] kevalāni
  saṃsāraṃ dubhayaṃ[7] cutūpapātaṃ,[8]
  vigatarajam anaṅgaṇaṃ visuddhaṃ[9]
  pattaṃ jātikkhayaṃ tam[10] āhu buddhan "[11] ti. 8.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā[12] anumoditvā[12] attamano pamodito[13] udaggo
pītisomanassajāto Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ[14] pañhaṃ apucchi:

518. "Kiṃpattinaṃ[15] āhu brāhmaṇaṃ,
    iti Sabhiyo
  samaṇaṃ kena, kathañ[16] ca nhātako[17] ti,

---

[1] B[aim] vibhavaṃ, *omitting* ca. [2] B[ai] upekkhako.

[3] C[b] B[ai] sati-.   [4] C[b] B[i] kiñci, B[a] kicci.

[5] *So* C[k] *corr. from* nibbijja; Pj. nibbijjha ñatvā paṭivij-
jhitvā ; C[b] nibbijja, B[al] nippajja.

[6] B[al] vicceyya. [7] C[k] duh-, B[m] saṃsāra tadubhayaṃ.

[8] C[k] cutupā-, C[b] catupa-, B[a] cutupa-, B[i] cutupapājātaṃ.

[9] B[ai] visuddhi.

[10] *So* C[kb]; B[ai] jātikhayan tam (B[i] tiṃ) *in accordance with*
metre.

[11] C[k] muddhan.   [12] B[ai] -detvā.

[13] B[aim] pamud-.   [14] B[ai] -i *throughout.*

[15] C[k] -pattinām āhu *here and* 528, 533.

[16] B[ai] -aṃ.   [17] B[a] naha-.

nāgo ti katham pavuccati,
putṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[1]   9.

519. " Bāhetvā[2] sabbapāpakāni
              Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
vimalo sādhusamāhito ṭhitatto
·saṃsāram aticca kevalī[3] so,
asito[4] tādi pavuccate (sa) brahmā.[5]   10.

520. Samitāvi pahāya puññapāpaṃ
virajo ñatvā imaṃ parañ ca lokaṃ
jātimaraṇaṃ upātivatto
samaṇo tādi pavuccate tathattā.[6]   11.

521. Ninhāya[7] sabbapāpakāni
ajjhattaṃ[8] bahiddhā ca sabbaloke
devamanussesu kappiyesu[9]
kappan[10] n' eti, taṃ āhu nhātako[11] ti.   12.

522. Āguṃ na karoti kiñci[12] loke,
sabbasaṃyoge[13] visajja bandhanāni
sabbattha na sajjati[14] vimutto,[15]
nāgo tādi pavuccate[16] tathattā " ti.   13.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako—pe—Bhagavantaṃ
uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi :

523. " Kaṃ khettajinaṃ[17] vadanti buddhā,
              iti Sabhiyo
kusalaṃ kena, kathañ[18] ca paṇḍito ti,

---

[1] B[ai] byā-.   [2] B[aim] -hitvā.   [3] B[ai] -i.

[4] B[ai] anissito (Pj. taṇhādīhi anissitattā asito .

[5] C[kb] B[am] *omit* sa (Pj. so brahmā so brāhmaṇo); B[ni] *have*
brahmaṇo *instead of* brahmā.   [6] B[i] tatattho.

[7] C[b] ninnahāya *corr. to* ninhā-, B[a] nindāyá, B[i] niṇāya.

[8] B[m] -tta, B[ai] -ttañ ca.   [9] C[k] kappī-.

[10] B[ai] -aṃ.   [11] C[kb] nahā-, B[am] nā-.

[12] *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[kb] kañci.

[13] *So* Pj. B[ai]; C[kb] -yoga, B[m] sabbayoge.

[14] Fsb. -tī, B[ai] sajjeti.   [15] B[ai] vippamutto.

[16] C[kb] -ti.   [17] B[i] khettaṃj-.

[18] B[ai] -aṃ.

muni nāma kathaṃ pavuccati,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[1]   14.
524. "Khettāni viceyya[2] kevalāni
    Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
    divyaṃ[3] mānusakañ ca brahmakhettaṃ
    sabbakhettamūlabandhanā[4] pamutto
    khettajino[5] tādi pavuccate[6] tathattā.   15.
525. Kosāni viceyya kevalāni
    dibbaṃ mānusakañ ca brahmakosaṃ
    sabbakosamūlabandhanā[7] pamutto
    kusalo tādi pavuccate[8] tathattā.   16.

[F. 95]. 526. Dubhayāni[9] viceyya[10] paṇḍarāni
    ajjhattaṃ[11] bahiddhā ca suddhipañño
    kaṇhā-sukkaṃ[12] upātivatto
    paṇḍito tādi pavuccate[6] tathattā.   17.
527. Asatañ ca satañ ca ñatvā[13] dhammaṃ
    ajjhattaṃ[11] bahiddhā ca sabbaloke
    devamanussehi pūjiyo[14] so[15]
    saṅgaṃ jālam[16] aticca so munī"[17] ti.   18.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako—pe—Bhagavantaṃ
uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi:

---

[1] B[ai] byā-.
[2] C[k] viñceyya *corr. to* viceyya; B[ai] vicceyya; Pj. (*only to this passage*) vijeyya jetvā abhibhavitvā, viceyya vā vicinitvā.
[3] B[a] dibyaṃ, B[i] dibbaṃ.
[4] B[ai] *omit* sabbakhetta-; Fsb. [sabba] *here and* 525[c], 530[c], 532[c].
[5] B[ai] khettaṃjino.   [6] *So* B[m] C[kb] B[ai] -ti.
[7] B[ai] *omit* -kosa-.   [8] C[kb] -ti.
[9] *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[b] tadubhayāni, C[k] tadubhāyān.
[10] B[ai] vicceyya.   [11] B[m] ajjlatta.
[12] *So* C[k]; C[b] B[m] kaṇhaṃ sukkaṃ, Pj. kaṇhasukkaṃ, B[a] kaṇhā- *corr. to* kaṇha-, B[i] taṇha-.   [13] B[m] ñāva.
[14] B[aim] pūjito; C[b] *adds* ye.   [15] B[m] yo.
[16] B[ai] saṅgajālaṃ.   [17] B[ai] -i.

528. "Kiṃpattinam āhu vedaguṃ,
        iti Sabhiyo
anuviditaṃ kena, kathañ ca viriyavā ti,
ājāniyo[1] kin ti nāma[2] hoti,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[3]   19.

529. "Vedāni[4] viceyya[5] kevalāni
        Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
samaṇānaṃ yāni p' atthi[6] brāhmaṇānaṃ
sabbavedanāsu vītarāgo
sabbaṃ vedaṃ[7] aticca vedagū so.   20.

530. Anuvicca papañca nāmarūpaṃ[8]
ajjhattaṃ[9] bahiddhā ca rogamūlaṃ
sabbarogamūlabandhanā[10] pamutto
anuvidito tādi pavuccate[11] tathattā.   21.

531. Virato idha sabbapāpakehi
nirayadukkham aticca viriyavā so,
so viriyavā padhānavā
dhīro tādi pavuccate[11] tathattā.   22.

532. Yass' assu lutāni[12] bandhanāni
ajjhattaṃ[13] bahiddhā ca saṅgamūlaṃ,
sabbasaṅgamūlabandhanā pamutto
ājāniyo[14] tādi pavuccate[15] tathattā " ti.   23.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako — pe — Bhagavantaṃ
uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi:

533. "Kiṃpattinam[16] āhu sottiyaṃ,[17]
        iti Sabhiyo

---

[1] C^{kb} ājānīyo, B^a ājaniyo, B^i ajāniyo.

[2] B^{al} nānaṃ.   [3] B^{al} byā-.

[4] B^i devāni.   [5] B^a vijeyya.

[6] B^{ai} c' atthi, B^m yān' idh' atthi.   [7] C^k sabbavedam.

[8] *So* B^{ai}; C^{kb} *omit* nāma.   [9] B^a -tta.

[10] B^a -mulaṃ bandh-, B^i sabbayogamūlaṃ bandh-.

[11] C^{kb} -ti.

[12] C^b lūtāni, B^{aim} lunāni.   [13] *So* B^{aim}; C^{kb} -ttañ ca.

[14] C^k -nīyo.   [15] C^b -ti *corr. to* te.

[16] B^i kimmattinam.   [17] B^{ai} sotthi-.

ariyaṃ kena, kathañ ca[1] caraṇavā ti,
paribbājako kin ti nāma hoti,
puṭṭho me Bhagavā vyākarohi."[2] 24.

534. " Sutvā sabbadhammaṃ[3] abhiññāya[3] loke
    Sabhiyā ti Bhagavā
sāvajjānavajjaṃ[4] yad atthi kiñci
abhibhuṃ akathaṃkathiṃ[5] vimuttaṃ
anighaṃ sabbadhi-m-āhu sottiyo[6] ti." 25.

535. Chetvā āsavāni ālayāni[7]
vidvā so na upeti gabbhaseyyaṃ,
saññaṃ tividhaṃ panujja[8] paṃkaṃ
kappan[9] n' eti, taṃ āhu ariyo ti. 26.

536. Yo idha caraṇesu pattipatto
kusalo sabbadā ajāni[10] dhammaṃ,
sabbattha na sajjati[11] vimutto,[12]
patighā yassa na santi, caraṇavā so. 27.

537. Dukkhavepakkaṃ[13] yad atthi kammaṃ
uddhaṃ adho ca[14] tiriyañ cāpi[15] majjhe
parivajjayitā[16] pariññacāri[17]
māyaṃ mānam atho pi[18] lobhakodhaṃ
◀[F. 97].   pariyantam akāsi nāmarūpaṃ,
taṃ paribbājakam āhu pattipattan "[19] ti. 28.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato bhāsitam
abhinanditvā anumoditvā[20] attamano pamodito udaggo[21]

---

[1] C[kb] *omit* ca, *but cf.* 528[b].   [2] B[ai] byā-.

[3] *The metre-disturbing* [sabba]dhammaṃ abhiññ[āy]a
also in Mahāvastu III 399[21].   [4] B[m] sav- ; *cf.* 900[b].

[5] B[ai] -thi.   [6] B[ai] sotthi-.

[7] B[ai] ālayāni āsavāni.   [8] B[i] anupajja.

[9] B[ai] -aṃ.   [10] C[b] -nī, B[aim] ājānāti.

[11] Fsb. -tī.   [12] B[ai] vimuttacitto.

[13] *So* B[aim] Pj.; C[kb] -aṃvep-.   [14] B[aim] *omit* ca.

[15] B[aim] -aṃ vā pi.

[16] B[a] parippājayitvā; Pj. B[im] paribbājayitvā, B[i] *adding* pi.

[17] Fsb. -rī, B[ai] -ācāri.   [18] B[aim] mānapathaṃ pi

[19] B[i] pattap-.   [20] B[ai] -detvā.   [21] B[aim] udaggo pamodito.

pītisomanassajāto uṭṭhāyāsanā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ[1]
karitvā yena Bhagavā ten' añjalim[2] paṇāmetvā Bhaga-
vantaṃ sammukhā[3] sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthavi:

538.   " Yāni ca tīṇi yāni ca satthi
         samaṇappavādasitāni[4] bhūripañña[5]
         saññakkhara-saññanissitāni[6]
         osaraṇāni[7] vineyya oghatam[8] agā.   29.

539.   Antagū[9] si pāragū[10] dukkhassa,
arahāsi sammāsambuddho,[11] khīṇāsavam taṃ maññe,
         jutimā mutimā pahūtapañño,[12]
         dukkhass' antakara[13] atāresi[14] maṃ.   30.

540. Yaṃ me kaṃkhitaṃ aññāsi,[15]
         vicikiccham[16] maṃ atāresi,[17] namo te,
         muni[18] monapathesu pattipatta,[19]
         akhila Ādiccabandhu[20] sorato si.   31.

---

[1] B[ai] uttarāsaṃgam.   [2] B[i] tenâñcali, B[a] tenâñcāli.

[3] B[ai] sam-.

[4] C[b] -ppavādasītāni, B[a] pavādassitāni, B[i] pavādadassitāni,
B[m] pavādanissitāni.   [5] C[kb] B[a] bhu-.

[6] C[b] samrakkhara-, B[m] pañcakkhara-, B[a] sapañcakkhara-;
B[i] sapaccakkhana-; C[kb] -saññānissitāni.   [7] B[a] osarakāni.

[8] *Corrupt as in* Mahāvastu; B[i] oghatim; Pj. oghatam'
agā (= oghatamaṃ . . . atikkanto) *and* oghantam agā.

[9] B[i] -gu.   [10] B[aim] *add* si.

[11] Fsb. [sammāsambuddho] *metri causa, but cf.* Mahāvastu.

[12] *So* Pj.; B[ai] bahutapañño, C[kb] pahūtapañña.

[13] B[ai] -aṃ.   [14] C[b] B[ai] -si, Fsb. atārayī (*cf.* 540).

[15] B[i] kaṃkhataṃ mañasi, B[a] kaṃkhatiṃ aññasi.

[16] B[aim] -cchā.

[17] *So* C[kb]; B[m] tāresī, *omitting* maṃ; B[a] ādhārayi, B[i] āthā-
rayi; Fsb. atārayi, *necessary both in* Çloka *and* Vaitalīya.

[18] Fsb. [muni] *taking* namo te *to this* pāda.

[19] B[ai] pakki-, C[k] B[m] -pattaṃ, C[b] -pattā.

[20] C[b] Ādiṃcca-, B[m] akhil' Ādicca-, B[i] akhil' Ānica-, B[a] akhi
nicabandha.

541. Yā me kaṃkhā pure āsi,[1] taṃ me vyākāsi[2] cakkhuma:
addhā munī[3] si[4] sambuddho,[5]—n' atthi nīvaraṇā[6]
tava,[7]   32.

[F. 98]. 542. upāyāsā ca te sabbe viddhastā[8] vinaḷīkatā,[9]—
sītibhūto damappatto dhitimā saccanikkamo.   33.

543. Tassa te nāganāgassa mahāvīrassa bhāsato
sabbe devā anumodanti ubho Nārada-Pabbatā.   34.

544. Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama,
sadevakasmiṃ[10] lokasmiṃ[10] n' atthi te paṭipug-
galo[11]   35.

545. Tuvaṃ Buddho, tuvaṃ Satthā, tuvaṃ Mārābhibhū
muni,
tuvam[12] anusaye[13] chetvā tiṇṇo tāres' imaṃ
pajaṃ.   36.

546. Upadhī[14] te samatikkantā, āsava te padālitā,
sīho si anupādāno[15] pahīnabhayabheravo.   37.

'547. Puṇḍarīkaṃ yathā vaggu toye na[16] upalippati,[17]
evaṃ puññe ca pāpe ca ubhaye tvaṃ na lippasi:[17]
pāde vīra pasārehi,[18] Sabhiyo vandati Satthuno"
ti.   38.

Atha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato pādesu sirasā
nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "abhikkantaṃ bhante
—pe—dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca,[19] labheyy[F. 99]â-
haṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ

---

1 B[ai] asi.
2 B[ai] byā-.
3 B[ai] -ni.
4 B[i] sī.
5 B[ai] saṃ-.
6 C[k] nīca-, B[ai] niva-, B[m] -uo.
7 B[i] tavaṃ, B[a] bhāvaṃ.
8 B[a] vidhatta, B[i] vimuttā.
9 C[b] -lī-, B[ai] -ḷi-.
10 B[a] -smi.
11 C[k] pari-, B[a] -puggalā.
12 C[b] B[ai] tuvaṃ.
13 B[ai] anuss-.
14 B[ai] -i.
15 B[i] anuppād-, B[a] anuppid-.
16 B[am] toyena na.
17 B[aim] -limp-.
18 B[i] pasādehi.
19 B[ai] *omit* dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca.

upasampadan "¹ ti. "Yo kho Sabhiya aññatitthiyapubbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṃkhati pabbajjaṃ ākaṃkhati upasampadaṃ,² so cattāro māse parivasati, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū³ pabbājenti upasampādenti⁴ bhikkhubhāvāya,⁵ api ca m' ettha puggalavemattatā⁶ viditā " ti. "Sace bhante aññatitthiyapubbā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ākaṃkhantā pabbajjaṃ ākaṃkhantā upasampadaṃ cattāro māse parivasanti, catunnaṃ māsānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājenti⁷ upasampādenti bhikkhubhāvāya, ahaṃ cattāri vassāni parivasissāmi,⁸ catunnaṃ⁹ vassānaṃ accayena āraddhacittā bhikkhū pabbājentu upasampādentu bhikkhubhāvāyā " ti. Alattha kho Sabhiyo paribbājako Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ¹⁰—pe—aññataro kho panāyasmā Sabhiyo arahataṃ ahosī ti

<div align="center">SABHIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.</div>

<div align="center">7. *Selasutta*.¹¹</div>

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Aṅguttarāpesu¹² cārikañ¹³ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ¹⁴ aḍḍhatela-

---

¹ Bⁱ upasamp- *throughout*.   ² *MSS.* upasamp-.

³ Bᵃⁱ Cᵏ -kkhu *throughout*.

⁴ Cᵇ -pādenti, Bⁱ *omits* upasampādenti.

⁵ Bⁱ -yā ti.   ⁶ Cᵇ puggale ve-.

⁷ Bᵃⁱ pabbajj-.

⁸ Cᵇ parivasāmi, Bᵃⁱ *omit* parivasissāmi.

⁹ *Cf.* Trenckner *ad* M. I 391³².

¹⁰ *Cf. p.* 16⁴; Cᵇ alatthūpa-, Cᵏ Fsb. alatth' upa-.

¹¹ =Majjh. Nik. *ch.* 92; *the various readings of the Copenhagen Cingalese MS. of this Sutta have been marked here by* Mᵏ [= A, Trenckner, = Sᵏ, Chalmers]; *cf.* Vin. I 245 *foll.*; D. I 87 *foll.*

¹² Bⁱ -āmesu *throughout*.

¹³ Mᵏ Bᵃⁱ -aṃ.   ¹⁴ Bᵃⁱ -dhi.

sehi[1] bhikkhusatehi yena Āpaṇaṃ[2] nāma Aṅguttarāpānaṃ nigamo[3] tad avasari. Assosi kho Keṇiyo[4] jaṭilo : "samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito[5] [F. 100] Aṅguttarāpesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ[6] aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi Āpaṇaṃ[7] anuppatto, taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ[8] Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo[9] kittisaddo abbhuggato, iti pi : so Bhagavā arahaṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathī[15] satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samārakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ[10] sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ[11] pajaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ,[12] kevala-paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti : sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṃ arahataṃ dassanaṃ hotī " ti. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[13] vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi.[14] Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito[14] Bhagavantaṃ eṭad avoca : "adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ[15] bhikkhusaṃghenā" ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca : "mahā kho[16] Keṇiya

---

1 B[ai] adhatela- *throughout.* 2 M[k] B[ai] -raṃ.

3 B[ai] nigg-.

4 *Or* Keniyo ; *all MSS. are wavering.*

5 B[i] pabbajj- *throughout.* 6 B[a] -dhi.

7 B[a] Apaṇṇaṇaṃ ; B[i] Āpaṇṇakaṃ.

8 C[kb] B[aim] bhagavantaṃ (*in* B[m] *corr. to* bhavantaṃ).

9 C[k] kallyā- *throughout.* 10 M[k] sabbra-.

11 M[k] -bbrāhma-, B[ai] -ṇi.

12 M[k] sabbya- ; B[ai] sabya-. 13 C[k] B[ai] sàra-.

14 B[ai] sam-. 15 B[ai] -i.

16 B[i] *omits* kho.

bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni, tvañ ca kho[1] brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno " ti. Dutiyam[2] pi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : " kiñcâpi bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni abañ ca brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno, adhivāsetu me bhavaṃ[3] Gotamo svātanāya[4] bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā " ti. Dutiyam[2] pi kho Bhagavā Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca : " mahā kho Keṇiya bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhu-satāni, tvañ ca kho brāh[F 101]maṇesu abhippasauno " ti. Tatiyam[5] pi kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca : " kiñcâpi bho Gotama mahā bhikkhusaṃgho aḍḍhateḷasāni bhikkhusatāni ahañ ca kho[1] brāhmaṇesu abhippasanno, adhivāsetv-eva[6] me bhavaṃ[3] Gotamo svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghenā " ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇ-hībhāvena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyâsanā yena sako assamo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā mittāmacce ñātisālohite āmantesi : " su-ṇantu me bhonto[7] mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā, samaṇo me[8] Gotamo nimantito svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ[9] bhikkhu-saṃghena, yena me kāyaveyyāvaṭikaṃ kareyyāthā " ti. " Evaṃ[10] bho " ti. kho Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa mittāmaccā ñātisālohitā Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa paṭissutvā[11] app-ekacce uddhanāni khaṇanti, app-ekacce kaṭṭhāni phāḷenti,[12] app-ekacce bhājanāni[13] dhovanti, app-ekacce udakamaṇikaṃ patiṭṭhāpenti, app-ekacce āsanāni paññāpenti,[14] Keṇiyo pana jaṭilo sāmaṃ yeva[15] maṇḍalamālaṃ[16] paṭiyādeti. Tena kho pana samayena Selo brāhmaṇo Āpaṇe paṭivasati

---

1 B^{aim} *omit* kho.

3 C^k M^k -añ.

ᶠ· B^{ai} -aṃ.

6 C^b adhivāsetuñ ca, B^{ai} -setu, *omitting* eva.

7 B^{aim} bhavanto.

9 B^{ai} -dhi.

11 B^{ai} paṭisutvā.

13 Bⁱ bhojanāni.

15 B^{ai} Fsb. sāmañ ñeva.

16 C^{kb} M^k B^m maṇḍala-, B^{ai} -mālaṃ.

2 B^{ai} -aṃ

4 C^b sūcātaṇāya.

8 M^k Bⁱ *omit* me.

10 M^k evaṃ.

12 C^b B^{ai} phāl-.

14 Bⁱ pañña-.

tiṇṇam vedānam[1] pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānam[2] sāk-
kharappabhedānam[3] itihāsapañcamānam padako veyyā-
karaṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu[4] anavayo,[5] tīṇi[6]
māṇavakasatāni mante vāceti. Tena kho pana samayena
Keṇiyo jaṭilo Sele brāhmaṇe abhippasanno hoti. Atha kho
Selo brāhmaṇo tīhi māṇavakasatehi[7] parivuto jaṃghā-
vihāram[8] anucaṃkamamāno anuvicaramāno yena Keṇi-
yassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṃkami. Addasā kho
Selo brāhmaṇo Keṇiyassamiye jaṭile[9] app-ekacce uddha-
nāni khaṇante—pe[10]—app-ekacce āsanāni [F. 102.] pañ-
ñāpente,[11] Keṇiyam pana jaṭilam sāmañ ñeva[12] maṇḍala-
mālam[13] paṭiyādentam, disvāna Keṇiyam jaṭilam etad
avoca: "ki ı nu[14] bhoto Keṇiyassa āvāho vā bhavissati
vivāho vā bhavissati, mahāyañño vā paccupaṭṭhito, rājā
vā Māgadho Seniyo[15] Bimbisāro[16] nimantito svātanāya
saddhim[17] balakāyenā" ti. "Na me[18] Sela āvāho[19] bhavis-
sati, na pi[20] vivāho bhavissati, na pi rājā Māgadho Seniyo[21]
Bimbisāro[16] nimantito svātanāya saddhim balakāyena, api
ca kho[22] me mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito atthi: samaṇo
Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Aṅguttarāpesu
cārikam caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim
aḍḍhateḷasehi bhikkhusatehi Āpaṇam anuppatto. Tam kho

---

1 B^{alm} bedānam.

2 B^{im} keta-.

3 B^{am} sakkhara-, B^i sakara-.

4 B^{ai} lokāyatanamahā-.

5 C^{kb} (M^k) anvayo.

6 B^{aim} *add* ca.

7 B^{ai} māṇavasatehi.

8 B^i jaṃgha-.

9 B^{aim} Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assame.

10 B^{ai} -gha-; M^k *reads the text in full.*

11 B^{ai} pañña-.

12 B^{ai} sāmam yeva.

13 C^{kb} M^k B^m maṇḍala-, B^{ai} -mālam.

14 B^{aim} ki(m) nu kho.

15 C^b M^k Seniyo; Pj. Seniyo (= Sum. I 280^6).

16 B^{ai} Pimpasāro.

17 B^{ai} -dhi.

18 B^{ai} *add* bho.

19 B^{ai} *add* vā.

20 B^m nāpi; B^{ai} *omit* pi.

21 C^{kb} M^k Seniyo.

22 B^{ai} *add* na.

pana bhavantam[1] Gotamam—pe[2]—Buddho Bhagavā ti, so me nimantito svātanāya[3] saddhim bhikkhusamghenā " ti. "Buddho ti bho[4] Keṇiya vadesi." "Buddho ti bho[5] Sela vadāmi." "Buddho ti bho Keṇiya vadesi." "Buddho ti bho Sela vadāmī" ti. Atha bho Selassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi: 'ghoso pi kho eso dullabho lokasmim yadidam 'Buddho' ti. Āgatāni kho pana[6] asmākam[7] mantesu dvattimsa[8] mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni,[9] yehi samannāgatassa mahāpuriṣassa dve va gatiyo bhavanti anaññā : sace agāram ajjhāvasati, rājā hoti cakkavattī[10] dhammiko dhammarājā cāturanto vijitāvī[11] janapadatthāvariyappatto sattaratana- samannāgato, tass' imāni satta ratanāni bhavanti, sey- yathîdam: cakkaratanam hatthiratanam assaratanam maṇiratanam itthiratanam gahapatiratanam pariṇāyakara- tanam eva[12] sattamam, parosahassam kho pan' assa puttā bhavanti[13] sūrā vīraṅgarūpā[14] parasenappamaddanā, so imam paṭhavim[15] sāgara[F. 103.]pariyantam adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena abhivijiya[16] ajjhāvasati. Sace kho panâgārasmā[17] anagāriyam pabbajati, araham hoti sammā- sambuddho loke vivattacchaddo'[18]—"kaham pana bho Keṇiya etarahi so bhavam[19] Gotamo viharati araham sammāsambuddho" ti. Evam vutte Keṇiyo jaṭilo dak- khiṇam bāham paggahetvā[20] Selam brāhmaṇam etad avoca :

---

[1] C[kb] B[ai] bhagavantam.
[2] B[ai] -la- ; M[k] *reads the text in full.*
[3] B[ai] *add* bhattam.
[4] *So* M[k] B[am] Pj. Ps. ; C[kb] kho bho, B[i] kho.
[5] B[i] *omits* bho.
[6] M[k] B[i] pan'.
[7] B[ai] asmāka.
[8] B[ai] batti(ṃ)sa.
[9] B[i] mahāpurisa- *throughout.*
[10] M[k] B[ai] -vatti.
[11] B[ai] -vi.
[12] B[ai] pariṇāyakaratanam-m-eva.
[13] B[ai] santi.
[14] M[k] vīramga-.
[15] B[ai] -vi.
[16] B[a] ativijaya, B[i] abhivijaya.
[17] B[ai] pana a ṣ-.
[18] C[k] (Pj.) M[k] -cchaddā (*perhaps a genuine form*) ; B[ai] vivaṭa(c)chedo.
[19] C[b] M[k] -aṅ.
[20] B[a] gahetvā.

"yen' esā bho Sela nīlavanarājī" ti. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo tīhi māṇavakasatehi saddhiṃ[1] yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo te māṇavake āmantesi: "appasaddā bhonto āgacchantu pade padaṃ nikkhipantā, durāsadā hi te bhagavanto[2] sīhā va ekacarā, yadā câhaṃ bho samaṇena Gotamena saddhiṃ[1] manteyyaṃ, mā me bhonto[3] antarantarā[4] kathaṃ opātetha, kathāpariyosānaṃ[5] me bhavanto āgamentū"[6] ti. Atha kho Selo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ[7] vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsa[8] mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni[9] samannesi.[10] Addasā kho Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato kāye dvattiṃsa[11] mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni[9] yebhuyyena[12] ṭhapetvā dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu[13] kaṃkhati vicikicchati nâdhimuccati na sampasīdati: kosohite ca vatthaguyhe[14] pahūtajivhatāya[15] ca.[16] Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: 'passati kho me ayaṃ Selo brāhmaṇo dvattiṃsa mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni yebhuyyena[12] ṭhapetvā[17] dve, dvīsu mahāpurisalakkhaṇesu kaṃkhati vicikicchati nâdhimuccati na sampasīdati: kosohite ca vatthaguyhe[14] pahūtajivhatāya cā' ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṃkhāraṃ abhisaṃkhāsi,[18] yathā [F. 104.] addasa[19] Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavato kosohitaṃ[20]

---

1 B[al] -dhi.
2 B[a] bhavanto.
3 B[al] bhavanto pi.
4 M[k] antarā.
5 M[k] B[al] -aṃ.
6 B[al] āgamantu.
7 B[al] sāra-.
8 B[m] bāttiṃsa.
9 M[k] -nāni.
10 C[kb] Fsb. sammannesi, B[al] sammanesi, M[k] samanosi.
11 B[al] battiṃsa.
12 B[al] -ūyy-.
13 M[k] -anesu.
14 B[al] vatthu-.
15 B[al] bahuta-; B[a] -jīvha- *throughout.*
16 B[al] cā ti.
17 B[al] ṭhapetvāna.
18 B[alm] -khāresi.
19 M[k] yathâddasa.
20 M[k] B[al] kosohita-.

vatthaguyham.[1]　Atha kho Bhagavā jivham[2] ninnāmetvā
ubho pi kaṇṇasotāni anumasi paṭimasi,[2] ubho pi nāsikaso-
tāni[4] anumasi paṭimasi,[3] kevalam[5] pi nalāṭamaṇḍalam[6]
jivhāya chādesi.　Atha kho Selassa brāhmaṇassa etad
ahosi: 'samannāgato kho samaṇo Gotamo dvattiṃsa-
mahāpurisalakkhaṇehi paripuṇṇehi no[7] aparipuṇṇehi,[7] no
ca kho naṃ jānāmi 'Buddho vā no vā.'[8]　Sutaṃ kho pana
mêtaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ vuddhānaṃ[9] mahallakānaṃ ācariya-
pācariyānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ: "ye te bhavanti arahanto
sammāsambuddhā, te sake vaṇṇe bhaññamāne[10] attānaṃ
pātukarontī"[11] ti, yan nūnâham[12] samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ
sammukhā[13] sāruppāhi gāthāhi abhitthaveyyan" ti.　Atha
kho Selo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ sammukhā[13] sāruppāhi
gāthāhi abhitthavi:

548.　[14] "Paripuṇṇakāyo suruci sujāto cārudassano
　　　　suvaṇṇavaṇṇo si Bhagavā, susukkadāṭho si viri-
　　　　yavā.　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　1.

549.　Narassa hi sujātassa ye bhavanti viyañjanā,[15]
　　　　sabbe te tava kāyasmiṃ[16] mahāpurisalakkhaṇā.　　2.

550.　Pasannanetto sumukho brahā[17] uju patāpavā
　　　　majjhe samaṇasaṃghassa ādicco va virocasi　　3.

551.　kalyāṇadassano bhikkhu kañcanasannibhattaco,[18]—
　　　　kin te[19] samaṇabhāvena evaṃ uttamavaṇṇino.　　4.

105].　552.　Rājā arahasi bhavituṃ cakkavatti rathesabho
　　　　cāturanto vijitāvī[20] Jambusaṇḍassa[21] issaro.　　5.

---

[1] B[ai] vatthu-.　　　　　　　　　　　[2] M[k] -an.

[3] *So* M[k] B[ai]; C[kb] parimasi.　　[4] M[k] nāsikā-.

[5] M[k] kevalakam.　　　　　　　　　　[6] B[ai] nalāta-.

[7] *Omitted by* B[ai].　　　　　　　　　[8] B[ai] no ti.

[9] B[ai] buddhānaṃ, B[m] vuḍḍhā-.　　[10] B[ai] *add* na.

[11] B[ai] pātuṃ-.　　　　　　　　　　　[12] C[kb] B[ai] nun-.

[13] B[ai] samu-.　　　　　　[14] 548-567 = Thag. 818-837.

[15] M[k] viyaṃjanā.　　　　　[16] C[k] B[ai] -smi.

[17] M[k] brahmā *corr. to* brahā, B[ai] brahmā.

[18] M[k] kaṃcana-.　　[19] B[ai] tena.　　[20] M[k] vijātāvī.

[21] B[ai] -soṇḍassa (*cf.* Oldenberg *ad* Thag. 822).

553. Khattiyā bhoja-rājāno[1] anuyuttā[2] bhavanti[3] te,
rājābhirājā manujindo[4] rajjaṃ kārehi Gotama." 6.

554. "Rājâham asmi
Selā ti Bhagavā[5]
dhammarājā anuttaro,
dhammena cakkaṃ vattemi, cakkaṃ appativatti-
yaṃ."[6] 7.

555. "Sambuddho paṭijānāsi:
iti Selo brāhmano
' dhammarājā anuttaro
dhammena cakkaṃ vattemi' iti bhāsasi[7] Gotama. 8.

556. Ko nu senāpatī[8] bhoto sāvako satthu-d-anvayo,[9]
ko te imaṃ[10] anuvatteti dhammacakkaṃ pavatti-
taṃ."[11] 9.

557. "Mayā pavattitaṃ cakkaṃ
† Selā ti Bhagavā †
dhammacakkaṃ anuttaraṃ
Sāriputto anuvatteti anujāto Tathāgataṃ. 10.

558. Abhiññeyyaṃ abhiññātaṃ, bhāvetabbañ ca bhāvitam,
pahātabbaṃ[12] pahīnam[13] me, tasmā Buddho 'smi
brāhmaṇa. 11.

[F. 106]. 559. Vinayassu mayī[14] kaṃkhaṃ, adhimuccassu brāhmaṇa,
dullabhaṃ dassanaṃ hoti sambuddhānaṃ abhiṇ-
haso. 12.

---

1 B[m] bhogi·.   2 B[aim] anuyantā.
3 C[k] M[k] B[ai] bhavantu (*in* C[k] *corr. to* -ti).
4 C[kb] manu-, M[k] maṇujiṇo.
5 B[ai] *omit* Bhagavā.   6 B[a] appaṭi-.
* *to* * B[ai] *omit.*   7 B[ai] bhāsati.
8 C[b] B[ai] -ti.
9 M[k] satthudannayo, B[a] satthurādvayo, B[i] satturānvayo,
B[m] satthu anvayo.
10 M[k] ko to imaṃ, B[a] ko te 'maṃ, B[i] ko nu te 'ma, B[m] ko
te taṃ.
11 B[ai] -cakka ppavattiyaṃ, B[m] -cakkaṃ pavattiyaṃ.
† *to* † B[i] *omits.*   12 M[k] -am.
13 B[i] -am.   14 B[aim] mayi.

560. Yesaṃ vo[1] dullabho loke pātubhāvo abhiṇhaso,
so 'haṃ brāhmaṇa sambuddho sallakatto anuttaro.   13.

561. Brahmabhūto atitulo Mārasenappamaddano
sabbāmitte[2] vasīkatvā modāmi akutobhayo."   14.

562. "Imaṃ bhonto[3] nisāmetha, yathā bhāsati cakkhumā
sallakatto mahāvīro, sīho va nadatī[4] vane.   15.

563. Brahmabhūtaṃ atitulaṃ Mārasenappamaddanaṃ
ko disvā na-ppasīdeyya[5] api kaṇhābhijātiko.[6]   16.

564. Yo mam[7] icchati anvetu,[8] yo vā[9] n' icchati gacchatu :
idhâhaṃ[10] pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike."   17.

565. "Etañ[11] ce ruccatī[12] bhoto Sammāsambuddhasāsa-
naṃ,[13]
mayaṃ[14] pi pabbajissāma varapaññassa santike."   18.

566. "Brāhmaṇā tisatā ime yācanti pañjalīkatā :
brahmacariyaṃ carissāma Bhagavā tava santike."   19.

567. "Svākkhātaṃ[15] brahmacariyaṃ
                              Selā ti Bhagavā
sandiṭṭhikam akālikaṃ,
yattha amoghā[16] pabbajjā appamattassa sikkhato "[17]
ti.   20.

Alattha kho[18] Selo brāhmaṇo sapariso Bhagavato santike
pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadaṃ.

Attha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena sake
assame paṇītaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā

---

[1] M^k B^m yesaṃ ve, B^a yesaṃ no *corr. to* yesaṃ no, B^i yo
sa ce.

[2] M^k sabbe 'mitte (Ps. sabbāmitte).

[3] M^k -ti.

[4] B^ai -ti.

[5] B^ai -sādeyya.

[6] B^i kalyābhi-.

[7] B^i imaṃ.

[8] M^k accetu.

[9] M^k mā.

[10] B^i imâhaṃ.

[11] M^k etaṃ, B^ai evaṃ, B^m evañ.

[12] C^b B^ai -ti.

[13] B^aim -ne.

[14] B^ai -aṃ.

[15] M^k svākkhyātaṃ, B^ai svākhātaṃ.

[*] *to* * B^ai *omit.*

[16] M^k yatvâmoghā.

[17] B^i bhikkhato.

[18] B^aim *omit* kho.

Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocāpesi : "kālo bho Gotama, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan" ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ[1] nivā-setvā pattacīvaraṃ[2] ādāya yena Keṇiyassa jaṭilassa assamo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṃ[3] bhikkhusaṃghena. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Buddha-pamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Keṇiyo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ bhuttāviṃ[4] onītapattapāṇiṃ[5] aññataraṃ nīcaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ[6] kho Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ Bhagavā imāhi gāthāhi anumodi :

568. "Aggihuttamukhā[7] yaññā, Sāvittī[8] chandaso mu-
    khaṃ,
        rājā mukhaṃ manussānaṃ, nadīnaṃ sāgaro mu-
        khaṃ,   21.
569. nakkhattānaṃ mukhaṃ cando, ādicco tapataṃ[9] mu-
    khaṃ,
        puññaṃ ākaṃkhamānānaṃ[10] saṃgho ve[11] yajataṃ[9]
        mukhan " ti.   22.

108]. Atha kho[12] Bhagavā Keṇiyaṃ jaṭilaṃ imāhi gāthāhi anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi.

Atha kho āyasmā Selo sapariso eko[13] vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto[14] nacirass' eva,

---

[1] Mk pubbanha-.   [2] Bᵃⁱᵐ -aṃ.
[3] Bᵃⁱ -dhi.   [4] Bᵃⁱ -vi.
[5] Bᵃⁱ onītapattapāṇi; Pj. tattha.' upagantvā ' ti pāthaseso daṭṭhabbo (cf. Sum. I 277²³ ad D. I 109; A. II 63, S. V 384); Fsb. *inserts :* (*add :* upagantvā?).
[6] Cᵏ -no.   [7] Bᵃⁱᵐ aggihuttaṃ mukhaṃ.
[8] Bᵃ Sāvitthi, Mᵏ Sāvitthitti.
[9] Bᵃⁱᵐ -aṃ.   [10] Mᵏ akaṃ-.
[11] Bᵃⁱᵐ va.   [12] Bᵃⁱ *omit* kho.
[13] So Cᵏᵇ Fsb. ; Mᵏ Bᵃⁱᵐ *omit* eko.
[14] Bᵃⁱ vicārento.

*yass' atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāri-
yaṃ pabbajanti, tad anuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ
diṭṭhe va dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasaṃpajja
vihāsi, ʻkhīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇi-
yaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā' ti abbhaññāsi.* Aññataro ca[1]
kho panâyasmā Selo sapariso arahataṃ ahosi.　Atha kho
āyasmā Selo sapariso yena Bkagavā ten' upasaṃkami,
upasaṃkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ[2] cīvaraṃ katvā yena Bhagavā ten'
añjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

570.　[3]ʻʻYan taṃ saraṇaṃ āgamha[4] ito aṭṭhami[5] cak-
　　　　khumā,[6]
　　　　sattarattena Bhagavā dant' amha tava sāsane.[7]　　23.
571.　Tuvaṃ Buddho, tuvaṃ Satthā, tuvaṃ Mārābhibbhū
　　　　muni,
　　　　tuvaṃ anusaye[8] chetvā[9] tiṇṇo tāres' imaṃ pajaṃ.　24.
572.　Upadhī[10] te samatikkantā,[11] āsavā te padālitā.
　　　　sīho si[12] anupādāno pahīnabhayabheravo.[13]　　　　25.
573.　Bhikkhavo tisatā ime tiṭṭhanti pañjalīkatā:
　　　　pāde vīra pasārehi,[14] nāgā vandantu Satthuno " ti 26.

<div align="center">SELASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.</div>

<div align="center">———</div>

<div align="center">8. *Sallasutta.*</div>

574.　Animittam[15] anaññātaṃ maccānaṃ idha jīvitaṃ
　　　　kasirañ[16] ca parittañ ca, tañ ca dukkhena sañ-
　　　　ñutaṃ.[17]　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　1.

<div style="display:flex;">

* *to* * B[aim] *omit.*　　　　　　　[1] M[k] B[aim] *omit* ca.

[2] B[i] ekaṃsa-.　　　　　　　　　[3] 570-573 = Thag. 838-841.

[4] *So* Fsb. (Pj. Ps.); C[kb] M[k] B[ai] (B[m] ?) āgamma.

[5] B[a] -mī.　　　　　　　　　　　[6] M[k] -ma, *cf.* 31, 596, 1028.

[7] M[k] sāsai.　　　　　　　　　　[8] B[ai] akusale.

[9] B[a] chitvā, B[i] sitvā.　　　　　[10] B[ai] -dhi.

[11] B[i] -to.　　　　　　　　　　　[12] M[k] va.

[13] B[ai] pahinna-.　　　　　　　　[14] B[i] dhira-ppa-, M[k] pasāresi.

[15] C[k] B[a] -aṃ.　　　[16] C[k] B[i] kasī-.　　　[17] B[ai] saṃyuttaṃ.

</div>

575. Na hi so upakkamo atthi, yena jātā na miyyare,
jaram pi patvā maraṇaṃ,[1] evaṃdhammā hi pāṇino. 2.

576. Phalānam iva pakkānaṃ pāto[2] papatanā[3] bhayaṃ,
evaṃ jātānaṃ maccānaṃ niccaṃ maraṇato bhayaṃ. 3.

577. Yathā pi kumbhakārassa katā[4] mattikabhājanā[4]
sabbe bhedanapariyantā,[5] evaṃ maccānā[6] jīvitaṃ. 4.

578. Daharā ca mahantā ca ye bālā ye ca paṇḍitā
sabbe maccuvasaṃ yanti, sabbe maccuparāyanā. 5.

579. Tesaṃ maccuparetānaṃ gacchataṃ paralokato[7]
na pitā tāyate puttaṃ ñātī[8] vā pana ñātake.[9] 6.

580. Pekkhataṃ yeva ñātīnaṃ passa lālapataṃ[10] puthu[11]
ekameko va maccānaṃ go vajjho[12] viya niyyati. 7.

[F. 110]. 581. Evam abbhāhato loko maccunā ca jarāya ca,—
tasmā dhīrā na socanti viditvā lokapariyāyaṃ. 8.

582. Yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā,
ubho ante asampassaṃ niratthaṃ paridevasi. 9.

583. Paridevayamāno ce[13] kañcid atthaṃ[14] udabbahe
sammūḷho hiṃsam attānaṃ, kayirā[15] c' enaṃ[16] vicak-
khaṇo. 10

584. Na hi runnena[17] sokena santiṃ[18] pappoti cetaso,
bhiyy' ass' uppajjate dukkhaṃ, sarīraṃ[19] upa-
haññati, 11

---

[1] Bᵃ mār-. [2] Bᵐ niccaṃ.

[3] Bᵃˡ Sᵈ patanato, Pj. papatato bhayaṃ, patanato bhayaṃ hotī ti attho (cf. J. IV 127³).

[4] Cᵇ Sᵈ -aṃ.

[5] Bᵃ bhedanampariy-, Sᵈ sabbaṃ bhedanapariyantaṃ.

[6] Bᵃˡ evaṃ maccānaṃ. [7] Cᵏᵇ gacchetaṃ paralokito.

[8] Cᵇ Bᵃˡᵐ Sᵈ -ti. [9] Bᵃˡ ñātakaṃ.

[10] Bᵃˡ Sᵈ lālappataṃ. [11] Cᵏ puthū.

[12] Bᵃ vaccho, Bⁱ vajjo. [13] Cᵏ ve, Bᵃⁱ ca.

[14] Bⁱ kiccidatthuṃ, Bᵃ kiccidatthuṃ *corr. to* kicci atthaṃ. Sᵈ kiṃci atthaṃ.

[15] So Cᵏᵇ Pj.; Bᵃˡ Sᵈ kariyā, Bᵐ kayirā.

[16] Cᵏ c' etaṃ.

[17] So Pj. Bᵃˡᵐ Sᵈ; Cᵏᵇ roṇṇena.

[18] Bᵃˡ -ti. [19] Bᵃᵐ Sᵈ *add* c'.

585. kiso vivaṇṇo bhavati hiṃsam attānam attanā :[1]
na tena petā pālenti, niratthā paridevanā. 12.

586. Sokam appajaham[2] jantu bhiyyo dukkhaṃ nigac-
chati,
anutthunanto[3] kalakataṃ sokassa vasam anvagū.[4] 13.

587. Aññe pi passa gamine[5] yathākammūpage nare
maccuno vasam āgamma phandante v' idha pā-
ṇine.[5] 14.

588. Yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā,—

etādiso vinābhāvo, passa lokassa pariyāyaṃ: 15.

589. api ce[6] vassasataṃ jīve bhiyyo vā pana mānavo,[7]
ñātisaṃghā vinā hoti, jahāti idha jīvitaṃ. 16.

590. Tasmā arahato sutvā vineyya paridevitaṃ
petaṃ kālakataṃ disvā 'na so[8] labbhā mayā' iti. 17.

591. Yathā saraṇam ādittaṃ vārinā parinibbaye,[9]
evam pi dhīro sappañño paṇḍito kusalo naro
khippam uppatitaṃ sokaṃ vāto tūlaṃ va dhaṃ-
saye 18.

592. paridevaṃ pajappañ ca domanassañ ca attano:
attano sukham esāno abbahe[10] sallam attano. 19.

593. Abbūḷhasallo asito santiṃ[11] pappuyya cetaso,
sabbasokaṃ[12] atikkanto asoko hoti nibbuto ti 20.

SALLASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

[1] B[ai] attano.

[2] C[k] sokappajahaṃ, C[b] sokam(a)pajahaṃ.

[3] *So* C[kb]; B[aim] Pj. Fsb. anutthunanto.

[4] C[b] -gu; Pj. vasamanvagū ti vasaṃ gato (*cf.* Kuhn, Beitr., *p.* 110).

[5] B[ai] -no. [6] B[im] S[d] *omit* ce.

[7] C[kb] mānavo. [8] B[aim] n' eso.

[9] B[ai] S[d] -nibbuto.

[10] B[a] appuhe, B[i] abbūhe, B[m] S[d] abbuhe.

[11] B[ai] -ti. [12] S[d] sabbaṃ sokaṃ.

[F. 112].   9. *Vāsetthasutta.*[1]

Evam me sutaṃ:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Icchānaṃkale[2] viharati Icchā-
naṃkalavanasaṇḍe. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā[3]
abhiññātā abhiññātā[4] brāhmaṇamahāsālā Icchānaṃkale[5]
paṭivasanti, seyyathîdaṃ: Caṃkī brāhmaṇo Tārukkho
brāhmaṇo Pokkharasāti brāhmaṇo Jāṇussoṇi[6] brāhmaṇo
Todeyyabrāhmaṇo[7] aññe ca abhiññātā abhiññātā[8] brāh-
maṇamahāsālā. Atha kho Vāseṭṭha-Bhāradvājānaṃ mā-
ṇavānaṃ[9] jaṃghāvihāraṃ[10] anucaṃkamamānānaṃ[11] anu-
vicaramānānaṃ[12] ayam antarākathā udapādi: "kathaṃ
bho brāhmaṇo hotī" ti. [13]Bhāradvājo māṇavo evam āha:
"yato kho bho[14] ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca
saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā[15] akkhitto
anupakkuṭṭho[16] jātivādena,[17] ettāvatā kho[18] brāhmaṇo
hotī" ti. Vāseṭṭho māṇavo[19] evam āha: "yato[20] kho bho
sīlavā ca hoti vatasampanno[21] ca,[22] ettāvatā kho[23] brāh-
maṇo hotī" ti. N' eva kho asakkhi Bhāradvājo māṇavo

---

[1] = Majjh. Nik., *ch.* 98 (*see note* [1] *to* Selasutta *above; cf.*
D. I 235 *foll.*).

[2] *So* C[kb] M[k] Ps. *throughout* (*cf.* Sum. I 243[33]) ; B[aim] Pj.
-namga-.

[3] B[ai] sam-.   [4] *So* C[k] M[k], *not repeated in* C[b] B[ai].

[5] M[k] *here* -kāle.   [6] M[k] -ṇī, B[ai] Jānusoṇi.

[7] M[k] Todeyyo br-.   [8] *So* M[k], *not repeated in* C[kb] B[ai].

[9] M[k] māna-.   [10] B[ai] jaṃgha-.

[11] M[k] B[aim] -kamantānaṃ.

[12] M[k] -caramantānaṃ, B[aim] -carantānaṃ.

[13] B[ai] *insert* Vāseṭṭhamāṇavaṃ.

[14] *So* M[k] B[aim]; C[kb] *omit* bho.

[15] C[b] -hāyugā, B[ai] -hayuggā.

[16] B[a] -pakuṭṭho, B[i] -pakutto (*cf.* D. I 113[26]).

[17] B[i] jāto.   [18] C[kb] M[k] *add* bho.

[19] B[ai] *add* Bhāradvājaṃ māṇavaṃ (pa)saññāpetuṃ.

[20] B[ai] *add* ca.   [21] M[k] Pj. Ps. vatta-.

[22] M[k] *omits* ca.   [23] L[ai] *add* bho.

Vāsettham[1] māṇavam saññapetum,[2] na pana[3] asakkhi Vāsettho māṇavo Bhāradvājam māṇavam[4] saññapetum.[5] Atha kho Vāsettho māṇavo Bhāradvājam māṇavam āmantesi: "ayam kho[6] Bhāradvāja samaṇo Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Icchānamkale viharati Icchānamkalavanasaṇde, tam kho pana bhavantam[7] Gotamam evam kalyāṇo[8] kittisaddo abbhuggato—pe[9]—Buddho Bhagavā ti, āyāma bho[10] Bhāradvāja, yena samaṇo Gotamo ten' upasamkamissāma, upasamkamitvā samaṇam Gotamam etam attham pucchissāma, yathā no samaṇo [F. 113] Gotamo vyākarissati,[11] tathā nam dhāressāmā"[12] ti. "Evam bho" ti kho Bhāradvājo māṇavo Vāsetthassa māṇavassa paccassosi.[13] Atha kho Vāsettha-Bhāradvājā[14] māṇavā yena Bhagavā ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim[15] sammodimsu, sammodanīyam katham sārāṇīyam[16] vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdimsu. Ekamantam nisinno kho Vāsettho māṇavo Bhagavantam gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi:

594. "Anuññātapatiññātā[17] tevijjā mayam asm' ubho,[18]
aham Pokkharasātissa Tārukkhassâyam[19] māṇavo. 1.
595. Tevijjānam yad akkhātam,[20] tatra kevalino smase,
padak'[21] asmā veyyākaraṇā[22] jape[23] ācariyasādisā.[24] 2.

---

[1] Bᵃˡ Vāsettha-.
[2] Bᵃˡ saññāpetum.
[3] Mᵏ pan'.
[4] Cᵏᵇ -vañ ca.
[5] Mᵏ Bᵃⁱᵐ saññāpetum.
[6] Mᵏ Bⁱ bho.
[7] Cᵇ Mᵏ Bⁱ bhagavantam.
[8] Cᵏ kally-.
[9] Bᵃˡ -la- ; Mᵏ *reads the text in full.*
[10] Bⁱ *omits* bho.
[11] Mᵏ Bᵃˡ byā-.
[12] Mᵏ Bⁱ byākarissāmā, Bᵃ dharissāmā.
[13] Bᵃˡ paccasosi.
[14] Cᵇ Mᵏ Bᵃˡ -Bhāradvāja-.
[15] Bᵃˡ -dhi.
[16] Cᵏ Bᵃˡ Fsb. sāra-.
[17] Cᵇ anuññātā pati-, Cᵏ Bⁱᵐ -pati-.
[18] Cᵇ Mᵏ ass' ubho, Bⁱ asmâbo.
[19] Mᵏ -ass' ayam.
[20] Mᵏ akkhātum.
[21] Mᵏ pād-.
[22] Bᵃˡ *add* ca.
[23] Mᵏ Ps. Pj. Bᵃˡ Fsb. jappe.
[24] Bᵃˡ -sadisā.

596. Tesan[1] no jātivādasmiṃ[2] vivādo atthi Gotama :
"jātiyā brāhmaṇo hoti" Bhāradvājo iti bhāsati,
ahañ[3] ca "kammanā" brūmi, evaṃ jānāhi cak-
khuma.[4] 3.

597. Te na sakkoma saññattuṃ[5] aññamaññaṃ mayaṃ
ubho,
bhavantaṃ[6] .puṭṭhum āgamhā[7] sambuddhaṃ iti[8]
vissutaṃ.[9] 4.

[F. 114].

598. Candaṃ yathā khayātītaṃ[10] pecca[11] pañjalikā janā
vandamānā namassanti, evaṃ lokasmiṃ[12] Gota-
maṃ. 5.

599. Cakkhuṃ[13] loke samuppannaṃ mayaṃ pucchāma
Gotamaṃ :
jātiyā brāhmaṇo hoti udāhu bhavati kammanā,
ajānataṃ no pabrūhi,[14] yathā jānemu brāhma-
ṇaṃ." 6.

600. "Tesaṃ vo 'haṃ[15] vyakkhissaṃ[16]
Vāseṭṭhā ti Bhagavā
anupubbaṃ yathātathaṃ[17]
jātivibhaṅgaṃ[18] pānānaṃ,[19] aññamaññā hi jātiyo. 7.

601. Tiṇarukkhe pi jānātha,[20] na cāpi paṭijānare,
liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesaṃ, aññamaññā hi jātiyo. S.

---

[1] M^k -aṃ.
[2] B^{aim} -vādamhi.
[3] B^{ai} -aṃ.
[4] C^b -mā (*cf.* 570^b).
[5] C^{kb} -ttaṃ, B^{aim} saññāpetuṃ, M^k ñāpetuṃ.
[6] M^k B^{ai} bhagavantaṃ (*cf.* 91^c).
[7] M^k B^{ai} āgamma, B^m āgamā.
[8] M^k sati.
[9] B^{ai} visutaṃ.
[10] M^k kkha-.
[11] B^{ai} pacca.
[12] B^{am} Fsb. -smi.
[13] *So* C^b Pj. Ps.; C^k M^k B^{aim} cakkhu.
[14] M^k pabbrūhi.
[15] B^m ahaṃ.
[16] C^b vākkhi-, M^k vyākkhi-, B^{aim} byakkhi-.
[17] C^b M^k -tathā, B^{aim} -kathaṃ.
[18] M^k yāti-, B^i -vibhaṅga.
[19] B^i pāṇinaṃ.
[20] B^i vijā-, B^a vijā- *corr. to* jā-.

602. Tato kīṭe paṭaṅge[1] ca yāva kunthakipillike,[2]
liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ tesaṃ, aññamaññā hi jātiyo.   9.

603. Catuppade pi[3] jānātha khuddake ca mahallake,
liṅgaṃ—pe—.[4]   10.

604. Pādūdare pi[5] jānātha urage dīghapiṭṭhike,
liṅgaṃ . . .   11.

605. Tato macche pi[5] jānātha odake[6] vārigocare,
liṅgaṃ . . .   12.

[F. 115]. 606. Tato pakkhī[7] pi[8] jānātha pattayāne vihaṅgame,
liṅgaṃ . . .   13.

607. Yathā etāsu jātisu[9] liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ puthu,[10]
evaṃ n' atthi manussesu liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ
puthu :[11]   14.

608. na kesehi na sīsena na kaṇṇehi na akkhihi[12]
na[13] mukhena na nāsāya na oṭṭhehi bhamūhi vā   15.

609. na gīvāya na aṃsehi na[14] udarena na piṭṭhiyā
na soṇiyā[15] na urasā na[16] sambādhe[17] na methune[18]   16.

610. na hatthehi na pādehi na[14] aṅgulīhi[19] nakhehi vā[20]
na[21] jaṃghāhi na ūrūhi na vaṇṇena sarena vā
liṅgaṃ jātimayaṃ[22] n' eva, yathā aññāsu jātisu.[23]   17.

---

[1] *So MSS.;* Fsb. pataṅge, Pj paṭaṅgā ti pataṅgā.

[2] *So* C[b] M[k]; C[k] Fsb. kunta-, B[i] kuntha, B[a] kunṭha.

[3] C[b] B[ai] vi-.

[4] M[k] *reads the text in full throughout.*   [5] B[i] vi-.

[6] *So* B[ai] Pj. (=udakamhi jāte); Fsb. C[kb] M[k] udake; Ps. udake ti udake (!) udakamhi jāte.

[7] M[k] B[ai] -i.   [8] C[kb] B[i] vi-.

[9] M[k] -īsu.   [10] C[b] -ū.

[11] C[kb] -ū.   [12] C[kb] M[k] nâkkhihi.

[13] M[k] *omits* na.   [14] B[m] n', B[i] *omits* na.

[15] C[kb] B[a] son-.   [16] B[ai] nā.

[17] C[b] sabbādhe, B[a] sambādhe *corr. to* -bāne, B[i] sibādhe, B[m] sambādhā.

[18] B[aim] -nā.   [19] M[k] añjalīhi.

[20] B[ai] nakhehitaṃ, *in* B[a] *corr. to* na nakhehi.

[21] B[ai] *add* ca.   [22] B[ai] -yan.   [23] M[k] -īsu.

611. Paccattaṃ sasarīresu[1] manussesv-etaṃ[2] na[3] vijjati
    vokāran ca manussesu samaññāya pavuccati. 18.

612. Yo hi koci manussesu gorakkhaṃ upajīvati,
    evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, kassako so, na brāhmaṇo. 19.

[F. 116]. 613. Yo hi koci manussesu puthu[4] sippena jīvati,
    evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, sippiko so, na brāhmaṇo. 20.

614. Yo hi koci manussesu vohāraṃ[5] upajīvati,
    evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, vāṇijo[6] so, na brāhmaṇo. 21.

615. Yo hi koci manussesu parapessena[7] jīvati,
    evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, pessiko so, na brāhmaṇo. 22.

616. Yo hi koci manussesu adinnam upajīvati,
    evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, coro eso, na brāhmaṇo. 23.

617. Yo hi koci manussesu issatthaṃ[8] upajīvati,
    evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, yodhājīvo, na brāhmaṇo. 24.

618. Yo hi koci manussesu porohiccena[9] jīvati,
    evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, yājako[10] so, na brāhmaṇo. 25.

619. Yo hi koci manussesu gāmaṃ[11] raṭṭhañ ca bhuñjati,
    evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, rājā eso, na brāhmaṇo. 26.

620. [12]Na câhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ brūmi yonijaṃ mattisam-
    bhavaṃ;

[F. 117].   bhovādi nāma so hoti, sa ve[13] hoti sakiñcano,
    —akiñcanaṃ anādānaṃ tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhma-
    ṇaṃ. 27.

621. Sabbasaṃyojanaṃ[14] chetvā yo ve na paritassati,
    saṅgātigaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ[15] tam ahaṃ brūmi brāh-
    maṇaṃ. 28.

---

[1] B[ai] paccatta-sarīresu, B[m] paccattañ ca sarīresu.
[2] C[k] manussesvata, C[b] manussesv-ena.
[3] C[k] naṃ.
[4] C[k] puthū.
[5] C[k] ohāraṃ.
[6] B[ai] -jjo.
[7] B[ai] -pes(y)ena.
[8] B[m] -ttaṃ.
[9] B[ai] -haccena.
[10] B[ai] yācako.
[11] M[k] gāma.
[12] 620-647[c]=Dhp. 396-423[c].
[13] M[k] B[aim] ce.
[14] C[b] sabbāsaṃ-, M[k] sabbaṃ saṃ-.
[15] B[ai] -sañ-.

622. Chetvā nandhiṃ[1] varattañ ca sandānaṃ[2] sahanuk-
     kamaṃ[3]
     ukkhittapalighaṃ buddhaṃ—pe—.   29.

623. Akkosaṃ vadhabandhañ ca aduṭṭho yo titikkhati,
     khantībalaṃ[4] balānīkaṃ[5] taṃ ahaṃ brūmi brāh-
     manaṃ.   30.

624. Akkodhanaṃ[6] vatavantaṃ[7] sīlavantaṃ anussadaṃ[8]
     dantaṃ antimasārīraṃ[9]—pe—.   31.

625. Vāri pokkharapatte va, āragge-r-iva[10] sāsapo[11]
     yo na lippati[12] kāmesu, . . .   32.

626. Yo dukkhassa pajānāti idh' eva khayam attano,
     pannabhāraṃ visaṃyuttaṃ[13] . . .   33.

627. Gambhīrapaññaṃ[14] medhāviṃ[15] maggāmaggassa
     kovidaṃ
     uttamatthaṃ anuppattaṃ . . .   34.

628. Asaṃsaṭṭhaṃ gahaṭṭhehi anāgārehi cûbhayam
     anokasāriṃ[16] appicchaṃ . . .   35.

[F. 118]. 629. Nidhāya daṇḍaṃ bhūtesu tasesu thāvaresu ca
     yo na hanti na ghāteti, . . .   36.

630. Aviruddhaṃ viruddhesu attadaṇḍesu nibbutaṃ[17]
     sādānesu anādānaṃ . . .   . 37·

631. Yassa rāgo ca doso ca māno makkho ca pātito[18]
     sāsapo-r-iva āraggā,[19] . . .   38.

---

[1] C^b B^i nandi(ṃ).

[2] B^a *corr. to* sandāhaṃ, B^i chandānaṃ.

[3] B^{ai} sahā-.   [4] *So* M^k Fsb.; C^{kb} B^{ai} khanti-.

[5] M^k·B^{aim} balāṇ-.   [6] C^k -dhena, M^k -dhaṃ.

[7] B^i dhūtavāntaṃ.

[8] B^i anusaddhaṃ, M^k anussudaṃ (*cf.* Dhp. 400^b anus-
sutaṃ).

[9] B^{ai} -sārinaṃ.   [10] C^k āragge viya, M^k āraggā-r-iva.

[11] B^{ai} sāsappo.   [12] M^k B^{aim} limpati.

[13] M^k -yuktaṃ.   [14] M^k gambhīraṃpañña.

[15] B^{ai} -vī.   [16] B^{aim} anokacāri.

[17] C^b M^k -tiṃ.   [18] B^{aim} ohito.

[19] C^b -ge.

632. Akakkasaṃ viññapaniṃ[1] giraṃ saccaṃ udīraye,
yāya nâbhisaje[2] kañci,[3] . . .   39.

633. Yo[4] ca dīghaṃ va[5] rassaṃ vā aṇumthūlaṃ[6] subhā-
subhaṃ
loke adinnaṃ nádiyati,[7] . . .   40.

634. Āsā yassa na vijjanti asmiṃ loke paramhi ca,
nirāsayaṃ[8] visaṃyuttaṃ . . .   41.

635. Yassâlaya[9] na vijjanti, aññāya akathaṃkathī,[10]
amatogadhaṃ[11] anuppattaṃ . . . ·   42.

636. Yo 'dha puññañ ca pāpañ ca ubho saṅgaṃ upaccagā,
asokaṃ virajaṃ suddhaṃ[12] . . .   43.

637. Candaṃ va vimalaṃ suddhaṃ vippasannaṃ[13] anā-
vilaṃ
nandībhavaparikkhīṇaṃ[14] . . .   44.

638. Yo imaṃ palipathaṃ duggaṃ saṃsāraṃ mohaṃ
accagā
tiṇṇo pāragato[15] jhāyī[16] [F. 119] anejo akathaṃ-
kathī[16]
anupādāya nibbuto, . . .   45.

639. Yo 'dha kāme pahatvāna anāgāro paribbaje,
kāmabbavaparikkhīṇaṃ[17] . . .   46.

640. Yo 'dha taṇhaṃ pahatvāna anāgāro paribbaje,
taṇhābhavaparikkhīṇaṃ . . .   47.

641. Hitvā mānusakaṃ yogaṃ dibbaṃ[18] yogaṃ upaccagā,
sabbayogavisaṃyuttaṃ . . .   48.

642. Hitvā ratiñ[19] ca aratiñ ca sītibhūtaṃ nirūpadhiṃ[16]
sabbalokābhibhuṃ vīraṃ . . .   49.

---

[1] B[aim] viññāpani.
[2] B[ai] -sajje.
[3] C[b] M[k] B[aim] kiñci.
[4] B[i] yam.
[5] B[ai] dīghañ ca, B[m] dīghaṃ vā.
[6] B[ai] anuthulaṃ.
[7] B[aim] nâdeti.
[8] B[aim] nirāsāsaṃ.
[9] B[i] yes' ālayā.
[10] B[ai] -thi.
[11] M[k] amatho-.
[12] C[b] M[k] buddhaṃ.
[13] M[k] -am, B[i] -amm.
[14] B[aim] nandirāgapa-.
[15] B[aim] pāraṅgato.
[16] B[ai] -i.
[17] C[k] kāme- *corr. to* kāma-, C[b] M[k] kāmā-, B[ai] kāmarāgapa-.
[18] B[ai] dibba-.
[19] B[m] -iṃ, *omitting* ca.

643. Cutiṃ[1] yo vedi sattānaṃ upapattiñ[2] ca sabbaso,
    asattaṃ sugataṃ buddhaṃ . . .   50

644. Yassa gatiṃ na jānanti devā gandhabbamānusā,[3]
    khīnāsavaṃ arahantaṃ . . .   51.

645. Yassa pure ca pacchā ca majjhe ca n' atthi kiñcanaṃ,
    akiñcanaṃ anādānaṃ . . .   52.

646. Usabhaṃ pavaraṃ vīraṃ[4] mahesiṃ[5] vijitāvinaṃ
    anejaṃ nahātakaṃ[6] buddhaṃ . . .   53.

647. Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedi saggāpāyañ ca passati,
    atho jātikkhayaṃ patto, tam ahaṃ brūmi brāh-
        manaṃ.   54.

[F. 120]. 648. Samaññā h' esā lokasmiṃ nāmagottaṃ pakappitaṃ,
    sammuccā[7] samudāgataṃ tattha tattha[8] pakappi-
    taṃ,   55.

649. dīgharattaṃ[9] anusayitaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ[10] ajānataṃ,[11]—
    ajānantā[12] no[13] pabruvanti:[14] "jātiyā hoti brāh-
    manaṃ."   56.

650. Na jaccā[15] brāhmano hoti, na[16] jaccā[15] hoti abrāh-
    mano,
    kammanā brāhmano hoti, kammanā hoti abrāh-
    mano.   57.

651. Kassako kammanā hoti, sippīko hoti kammanā,
    vānijo[17] kammanā hoti, pessiko[18] hoti kammanā,   58.

652. coro pi kammanā hoti, yodhājīvo pi kammanā,
    yājako[19] kammanā hoti rājā pi hoti kammanā.   59.

---

1 M[k] B[i] -ti.   2 B[ai] -ti.

3 B[ai] -manussā.   4 B[ai] dhiraṃ, B[m] dhīraṃ.

5 M[k] -sī, B[ai] -si.   6 B[a] nāta-, B[i] nhāta-.

7 M[k] samuccā, B[ai] samacca, B[m] samaññā.

8 M[k] *omits.*   9 M[k] B[i] -amm.

10 M[k] -ta, B[ai] -tamm.   11 M[k] pajānataṃ.

12 M[k] -ta, B[i] Ps. -to.   13 B[i] *omits* no.

14 *So* M[k]; Ps. pabruvanti, C[k] pabbranti, C[b] pabbanti,
Pj. pabrūnti, B[a] pabrūhanti *corr. to* pabrūnti, B[i] pabrūhanti,
B[m] ? Fsb. pabrunti.   15 B[ai] jāccā.

16 B[m] *omits* na.   17 B[ai] -jjo.

18 B[ai] pesiko.   19 M[k] B[ai] yācako.

653. Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ kammaṃ[1] passanti paṇḍitā
    paṭiccasamuppādadasā[2] kammavipākakovidā.   60.
654. Kammanā vattatī[3] loko, kammanā vattatī[4] pajā,
    kammanibandhanā sattā rathassāṇiva[5] yāyato.   61.
655. Tapena brahmacariyena saṃyamena damena ca—

[F. 121].   etena brāhmaṇo hoti, etaṃ brāhmaṇam[6] utta-
    maṃ.   62.
656. Tīhi vijjāhi sampanno santo khīnapunabbhavo,
    evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi, Brahmā Sakko vijāna-
    tan " ti.   63.

Evaṃ vutte Vāseṭṭha-Bhāradvājā[7] mānavā[8] Bhagavantaṃ
etad avocuṃ : "abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama—pe[9]—*ete
mayaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāma dhammañ
ca bhikkhusaṃghañ ca,* upāsake no bhavaṃ[10] Gotamo
dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupete[11] saraṇāgate "[12] ti

VĀSEṬṬHASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

10. *Kokāliyasutta.*[13]

Evam me sutaṃ :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhaga-

---

[1] M[k] kamma.
[2] B[ai] -pādassā.
[3] *So* C[b] M[k] ; C[k] -sī, B[ai] -ti.
[4] B[ai] -ti.
[5] C[b] -nīva, B[ai] -niva.
[6] M[k] brahmānam.
[7] M[k] B[ai] -ja-.
[8] C[b] mānavā.
[9] B[aim] -la-.
* *to* * B[ai] *omit.*
[10] C[kb] bhavaṅ.
[11] C[k] B[ai] -taṃ, M[k] -ta-.
[12] C[b] saraṇa-, B[aim] saranaṃ gate.
[13] *Prose text and. vv.* 657-660 = S. I 149³²-153² (*cf.* A.
V 170-174) ; *vv.* 661-662 = Dhp. 306, 125, *etc.; vv.* 663-676
in Pj. *styled* Turitavatthugāthā.

vantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "pāpicchā bhante Sāriputta-Moggallānā pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgatā "[1] ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā Kokāliyaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: "mā h' evaṃ[2] Kokāliya, mā h' evaṃ[2] Kokāliya, pasādehi Kokāliya[3] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputta-Moggallānā " ti.[4] Dutiyaṃ[5] pi kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "kiñcâpi [F. 122] me[6] bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko,[7] atha kho pāpicchā va[8] Sāriputta-Moggallānā pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgatā "[1] ti. Dutiyaṃ[5] pi kho Bhagavā Kokāliyaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: "mā h' evaṃ[9] Kokāliya, mā h' evaṃ Kokāliya, pasādehi Kokāliya Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputta-Moggallānā" ti. Tatiyaṃ[10] pi kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ[11] etad avoca: "kiñcâpi me bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko, atha kho pāpicchā va[12] Sāriputta-Moggallānā pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃgatā "[1] ti. Tatiyaṃ[10] pi kho Bhagavā Kokāliyaṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca: "mā h' evaṃ Kokāliya, mā h' evaṃ Kokāliya, pasādehi Kokāliya Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputta-Moggallānā " ti. Atha kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu uṭṭhāyâsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā[13] padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Acirapakkantassa ca Kokāliyassa bhikkhuno sāsapamattīhi[14] piḷakāhi[15] sabbo kāyo phuṭo[16] ahosi, sāsapamattiyo hutvā muggamattiyo ahesuṃ, muggamattiyo hutvā kalāyamattiyo ahesuṃ, kalāyamattiyo[17] hutvā kolaṭṭhimattiyo[18] ahesuṃ,

---

[1] C^k Fsb. vasagatā.

[2] B^{ai} -va.

[3] B^{ai} *omit* Kokāliya.

[4] B^{ai} *omit* ti.

[5] B^{ai} -aṃ.

[6] B^{ai} *omit* me.

[7] C^{kb} B^i paccāyiko, B^a paccāyiko *corr. to* paccayiko.

[8] B^{ai} *omit* va.

[9] B^a -va.

[10] B^{ai} -aṃ.

[11] C^k bhavantaṃ.

[12] *MSS.* ca.

[13] B^{ai} -ditvā.

[14] C^b -matitīhi, B^{aim} -mattāhi.

[15] C^b pil-

[16] *So* Pj. B^m; C$^{kb.}$ Fsb. phuṭṭho, B^{ai} puṭo.

[17] C^b B^i kalāya-.

[18] B^{ai} kolaṭṭha-.

kolaṭṭhimattiyo[1] hutvā kolamattiyo[2] ahesuṃ, kolamattiyo[2] hutvā āmalakamattiyo ahesuṃ, āmalakamattiyo[3] hutvā beluvasalāṭukamattiyo[4] ahesuṃ, beluvasalāṭukamattiyo[4] hutvā billimattiyo[5] ahesuṃ, billimattiyo[5] hutvā pabbijjiṃsu,[6] pubbañ ca lohitañ ca paggharimsu. Atha kho Kokāliyo bhikkhu ten' evābādhena kālam akāsi, kālakato[7] ca Kokāliyo bhikkhu Padumanirayaṃ[8] upapajji[9] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā.[10]

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati[11] abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo[12] kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ [F. 123] obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito[13] kho Brahmā Sahampati[14] Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "Kokāliyo bhante bhikkhu kālakato,[15] kālakato[15] ca bhante Kokāliyo bhikkhu Padumanirayaṃ[16] upapanno[17] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā" ti. Idam[18] avoca Brahmā Sahampati,[14] idaṃ vatvā *Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā* padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyi.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi: "imaṃ bhikkhave rattiṃ[19] Brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā—pe[20]—idam avoca Brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā *maṃ abhivādetvā* padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatth' ev' antaradhāyī" ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu

---

[1] B[a] kolaṭṭha-.   [2] B[a] kola-.

[3] B[i] āmala-.

[4] C[b] belu-, B[a] veluvasalātuka-, B[i] beluvasalābhuka-.

[5] B[a] pillā-, B[m] billā-, B[i] billa-.

[6] B[ai] paribhijjisu.   [7] B[aim] kālaṅkato.

[8] B[am] -niraye, B[i] -niriye.   [9] C[kb] B[m] uppajji.

[10] B[ai] -ṭetvā.   [11] B[i] Sahampaṭi, C[b] -tī.

[12] C[b] B[i] -ā.   [13] C[b] -ā.

[14] C[kb] -tī.   [15] B[ai] kālaṅkato.

[16] B[aim] -niraye.   [17] C[kb] uppanno.

[18] C[k] B[a] Fsb. -am.

* to * B[aim] *omit;* B[m] *omits* abhivādetvā.

[19] B[ai] -tti.   [20] B[ai] -la-.

Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: "kīvadīghaṃ nu kho bhante Padume niraye[1] āyuppamāṇan" ti. "Dīghaṃ kho bhikkhu Padume niraye[1] āyuppamāṇaṃ, taṃ na sukaraṃ[2] saṃkhātuṃ 'ettakāni vassāni'[3] iti vā 'ettakāni vassasatāni' iti vā 'ettakāni vassasahassāni' iti vā 'ettakāni vassasatasahassāni' iti[4] vā" ti. "Sakkā pana bhante upamā[5] kātun" ti. "Sakkā bhikkhū" ti Bhagavā avoca: "seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsatikhāriko Kosalako tilavāho, tato puriso vassasatassa[6] vassasatassa accayena ekam ekaṃ tilaṃ uddhareyya, khippataraṃ kho so bhikkhu vīsatikhāriko Kosalako tilavāho iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ[7] pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tv-eva eko Abbudo nirayo. Seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Abbudā nirayā, evam eko Nirabbudo[8] nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Nirabbudā nirayā, evam eko Ababo nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Ababā [F. 124] nirayā, evam eko Ahaho nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Ahahā nirayā, evam eko Aṭaṭo nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Aṭaṭā nirayā, evam eko Kumudo nirayo, seyyathâpi vīsati Kumudā nirayā, evam eko Sogandhikɔ nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati. Sogandhikā nirayā, evam eko Uppalako nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Uppalakā nirayā, evam eko Puṇḍarīko nirayo, seyyathâpi bhikkhu vīsati Puṇḍarīkā nirayā, evam eko Padumo nirayo. Padumaṃ kho pana bhikkhu nirayaṃ Kokāliyo[9] bhikkhu upapanno[10] Sāriputta-Moggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā"[11] ti. Idaṃ[12] avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā[13] Sugato athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

---

[1] B[aim] Padumaniraye.
[2] B[ai] sukkaraṃ.
[3] B[im] -nīti, B[a] -ni, *omitting* ti.
[4] B[ai] *omit* iti.
[5] B[aim] -aṃ.
[6] C[k] vassasahassa, *not repeated in* B[ai]; B[m] vassasata-vassasatassa.
[7] B[aim] *omit* parikkhayaṃ.
[8] C[b] Nirayabb- *always.*
[9] C[kb] -ko.
[10] C[kb] uppanno.
[11] B[ai] -ṭetvā.
[12] C[k] B[a] -aṃ.
[13] B[im] vatvāna. —

657. "Purisassa hi jātassa kuṭhārī[1] jāyate mukhe,
yāya chindati[2] attānaṃ bālo dubbhāsitaṃ[3] bhaṇaṃ. 1.

658. Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati,
tam vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo,
vicināti mukhena so kaliṃ,[4]
kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati. 2

659. Appamatto ayaṃ kali,[5]
yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo
sabbassâpi sahâpi[6] attanā,—
ayaṃ eva mahattaro[7] kali,[5]
yo sugatesu manaṃ padosaye. 3.

660. Sataṃ[8] sahassānaṃ[9] nirabbudānaṃ
chattiṃsa ca[10] pañca ca abbudāni,[11]
[F. 125]. yam ariyagarahī[12] nirayaṃ upeti
vācaṃ manañ[13] ca paṇidhāya[14] pāpakaṃ. 4.

661. Abhūtavādī[15] nirayaṃ upeti,
yo vā pi katvā "na karomī" ti câha,
ubho pi te pecca[16] samā bhavanti
nihīnakammā manujā parattha. 5.

662. Yo appaduṭṭhassa narassa dussati
suddhassa posassa anaṅgaṇassa,
tam eva bālaṃ pacceti pāpaṃ
sukhumo rajo paṭivātaṃ va khitto. 6.

663. Yo lobhaguṇe[17] anuyutto,
so vacasā paribhāsati aññe

---

1 B^ai -ri. 2 B^a cchindatī, B^i cchintati.

3 B^ai dubhā-. 4 C^b kalaṃ, B^a kāliṃ, B^im kali.

.5 B^ai kāli. 6 B^i sahassâpi.

7 *So Pj.* B^i; C^k mahattāro, C^b mahantataro *corr. from* mahantātaro, B^a mahattataro.

8 B^aim sata-. 9 B^m sahassāni.

10 B^aim chattiṃsati. 11 B^aim -nam.

12 B^a ariyaṃ garahi, B^i ari garahi. 13 B^ai -am.

14 C^kb pani-. 15 C^k B^ai -i.

16 C^k B^ai pacca. 17 B^ai kāmagu-

_ assaddho [1] kadariyo avadaññū [2]

macchari [3] pesuṇiyasmiṃ anuyutto. 7.

664. Mukhadugga [4] vibhūta-m-anariya [5]

bhūnahu [6] pāpaka dukkatakāri [7]

purisanta [8] kali [9] avajāta

mā bahu bhāṇ' [10] idha, nerayiko 'si. 8.

665. Rajam ākirasi ahitāya,

sante garahasi kibbisakārī, [11]

bahuni [12] ca [13] duccaritāni caritvā

gañchisi [14] kho papataṃ [15] cirarattaṃ. 9.

666. Na hi nassati kassaci kammaṃ,

eti ha taṃ, [16] labhat' eva suvāmī, [17]

dukkhaṃ mando paraloke

attani passati kibbisakārī. [18] 10.

667. Ayosaṃkusamāhataṭṭhānaṃ [19]

tiṇhadhāraṃ ayasūlam upeti, [20]

---

1 B[aim] asa-. 2 B[aī] -ñño.

3 B[a] micchiri, B[i] macchiri. 4 C[b] -dukkha.

5 B[a] -yam, B[m] vibhūta anariya.

6 B[a] bhūnahaṭa, B[i] bhūnahoṭa, B[m] bhūhata.

7 C[kb] B[m] -kārī. B[aim] dukkata-.

8 B[aim] -antima. 9 Fsb. -lī.

10 B[aim] mâhu bahubhāṇ'. 11 B[ai] -kāni.

12 *So MSS.;* Fsb. bahūni.

13 B[ai] *omit* ca; *the metre requires:* bahu duccaritāni, *etc.*

14 C[k] gacchisi; B[a] gacchasi, B[im] gacchati.

15 B[i] patataṃ; Pj. papatan ti sobbham; papatan (*so* Pj[kg], Tr. *suggests* papātan) ti pi pāṭho, so ev' attho; papadan ti pi pāṭho, mahānirayan ti attho.

16 C[b] ena ha naṃ(?), Pj. iti ha taṃ *and* iti hataṃ (= gataṃ paṭipannaṃ upacitaṃ), *to prosody cf.* 6[b]; *thus* eti *seems to have been understood as a metrical form of* iti.

17 C[k] B[m] suvāmi, C[b] samāmi, B[a] sugāmi, B[i] sakammi.

18 B[ai] kibbissakārī.

19 B[ai] -tam ṭhānaṃ, B[m] ayasaṃkusamāhata ṭhānam.

20 B[aim] -enti.

atha tatta[1] ayo gulasannibham
    [2]bhojanam atthi[3] tathā patirūpam.[4]   11.
668. Na hi vaggu[5] vadanti vadantā,
    nâbhijavanti, na tānam[6] upenti,
    angāre santhate[7] senti,[8]
    agginisamam jalitam[9] pavisanti.[10]   12.
669. Jālena ca onahiyānā[11]
    tattha hananti ayomayakūṭehi,
    andham va timisam āyanti,
    tam vitatam[12] hi[13] yathā mahikāyo.[14]   13.
670. Atha lohamayam pana kumbhim[15]
    agginisamam jalitam[16] pavisanti,[10]⁻
    paccanti[17] hi[18] tāsu cirarattam[19]
    agginisamāsu samuppilavāso.[20]   14.
671. Atha pubbalohitamisse
    tattha *kim paccati* kibbisakārī,

---

[1] B[a] tattham, B[i] bhattam.   [2] B[m] *inserts* tam.
[3] C[kb] bhojamatthi, B[a] bhojanatthi.   [4] B[aim] paṭi-.
[5] B[i] -um.   [6] C[kb] -nam.
[7] B[ai] santhate.   [8] B[m] sayanti.

[9] *So* C[kb]; Pj. aggini samam jalitan ti samantato jalitam sabbadisāsu vā samañ jalitam aggim; B[ai] aggini sampajjalitam, B[m] gini sampajalitam.

[10] B[ai] pavissanti.

[11] *So MSS. instead of* onahiyāna (?), (Pj.=palivethetvā).

[12] B[am] vittatam (*in* B[a] *corr. from* vitatam), B[i] vitthatam, Pj. vitatam *and* vitthatam.

[13] B[aim] Pj. *omit* hi.   [14] B[m] maham kāyo.

[15] B[aim] -i.

[16] B[ai] aggini sampajjalitam, B[m] gini sampajjalitam.

[17] Pj. B[a] pacanti, B[i] pacantī.

[18] *So* Pj. B[aim]; C[k] ha, C[b] bha.

[19] B[am] -ta.

[20] *So* C[kb] Pj. (= samuppilavantā); B[ai] Fsb. -vāsā, B[m] -vāse.

* *to* * C[b] kipacati, B[ai] kilissati; Pj. tattha kin ti tattha.

yañ ñan[1] disataṃ[2] adhiseti,[3]
tattha kilijjati[4] samphusamāno.[5] 15.

672. Pulavāvasathe[6] salilasmiṃ
tattha *kiṃ paccati* kibbisakārī,[7]
gantuṃ na hi tīram ap' atthi,[8]
sabbasamā hi samantakapallā. 16.

673. Asipattavanaṃ pana[9] tiṇhaṃ
taṃ pavisanti[10] samacchidagattā,[11]
jivhaṃ balisena[12] gahetvā
āracayāracayā[13] vihananti. 17.

[F. 127].

674. Atha Vetaraṇiṃ[14] pana duggaṃ
tiṇhadhāraṃ[15] khuradhāram upenti,
tattha mandā papatanti
pāpakarā[16] pāpāni karitvā.[17] 18.

---

1 C[b] yañ ñaṃ, B[ai] yaṃ yaṃ, B[m] yaṃ yan.

2 B[ai] disaṃ taṃ, B[m] disakaṃ.

3 Pj. adhiseti *and* abhiseti.

4 B[aim] kilissati; Pj. kilissati *and* kilijjati.

5 C[b] satthumaphu-, C[k] satthumapu-; B[ai] -phussamāno.

6 B[ai] puḷu-. * *to* * B[aim] kilissati.

7 *MSS.* -ri.

8 B[ai] tiram atthi, B[m] tīravam atthi; Pj. = apagantuṃ na hi tīram atthi, tīravam atthī ti pi pāṭho, so yev' attho, tīram eva ettha tīravan ti vuttaṃ.

9 B[ai] puna.   10 B[ai] pavissanti.

11 B[ai] samucchinnagattā   12 C[b] B[m] bali-.

13 Pj. ārajayārajayā . . . yathā manussā allacammaṃ bhūmiyaṃ pattharitvā khīlehi ākoṭenti, evaṃ ākoṭetvā pharasūhi phāletvā ekam ekaṃ koṭiṃ chinditvā vihananti chinnachinnakoṭi punappuna samuṭṭhāti; āracayāracayā ti pi pāṭho, āviñjitvā āviñjitvā ti attho (*the first explanation seems to agree with the second reading; cf.* Wackernagel, Gr. II, 1. § 124*b*.).

14 B[ai] Vett(h)araṇi.   15 B[ai] tiṇhaṃ.

16 B[ai] -kārā.

17 B[ai] katvā, B[m] pāpān' idha katvā.

675. Khādanti hi tattha rudante[1]
sāmā sabalā kākolagaṇā[2] ca
soṇā[3] sigālā paṭigijjhā,
kulalā vāyasa ca[4] vitudanti.　　　　　　　10.

676. Kicchā[5] vatâyaṃ idha vutti,
yaṃ jano passati kibbisakārī,[6]—
tasmā idha jīvitasese[7]
kiccakaro siyā naro na ca majje.[8]　　　20.

677. Te gaṇitā vidūhi[9] tilavāhā,
ye Padume niraye upanītā,
nahutāni hi koṭiyo pañca bhavanti
dvādasa koṭisatāni pun' aññā.[10]　　　21.

678. Yāva-dukkhā nirayā idha vuttā,
tattha[11] pi tāvaciraṃ vasitabbaṃ,—
tasmā sucipesalasādhuguṇesu
vācaṃ manaṃ satataṃ parirakkhe " ti　22.

Kokāliyasuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

11. *Nālakasutta.*

679. Ānandajāte tidasagaṇe[12] patīte[13]
sakkacca[14] Indaṃ sucivasane ca deve
dussaṃ gahetvā atiriva[15] thomayante[16]
Asito isi addasa[17] divāvihāre.　　　1.

---

[1] C[kb] rū-.	[2] B[a] kākola-, B[i] kākoca-.
[3] B[ai] soṇa.	[4] C[k] B[a] *omit* ca.
[5] B[i] kiccha.	[6] *MSS.* -ri. B[ai] kibbissa-.
[7] B[a] -taṃ sese.	[8] B[ai] na ca pamajjare.
[9] B[a] -duhi, B[i] -dubbhi, B[m] -dūbhī.	
[10] B[aim] pan' aññe.	[11] B[i] atthā.
[12] *MSS.* -gane.	[13] B[i] paṇite, B[m] paṇīte.
[14] B[m] Sakkañ ca.	[15] C[b] atirīva.
[16] B[i] rammayante (< 690[d]).	[17] B[ai] addassā.

680. Disvāna deve muditamane[1] udagge
    cittimkaritvā[2] idam avocāsi[3] tattha :
    "kim devasamgho atiriva kalyarūpo,[4]
    dussam gahetvā bhamayatha[5] kim paṭicca.   2.

681. Yadā pi āsi asurehi saṅgamo,
    jayo surānam[6] asurā[6] parājitā,
    tadā pi n' etādiso lomahamsano :
    kim abbhutam daṭṭhu[7] marū pamoditā.[8]   3.

682. Selenti[9] gāyanti ca vādayanti ca[10]
    bhujāni poṭhenti[11] ca naccayanti ca,—
    pucchāmi vo 'ham Merumuddhavāsine,[12]
    dhunātha[13] me samsayam khippa[14] mārisā."   4.

683. "So Bodhisatto ratanavaro atulyo[15]
    manussaloke hitasukhatāya[16] jāto
    Sakyānam[17] gāme janapade Lumbineyye,[18]
    ten' amha[19] tuṭṭhā atiriva kalyarūpā.[4]

684. So sabbasattuttamo aggapuggalo   5.
    narāsabho sabbapajānam[20] uttamo

---

[1] B[ai] pamudita-.
[2] C[kb] vittim-, B[ai] citti- ; Pj. vittim karitvā ti ādaram
katvā (*cf.* Mahāvyutpatti,[2] § 97, Mp. *ad* A. III 171[30] :
acittikatvā detī ti acittikārena agāravena deti) ; B[m] cittim-
karitvāna ; Fsb. vittim karitvā.
[3] B[ai] avoca, B[m] avocâpi.
[4] C[k] kallya-.
[5] *So* Fsb. ; C[k] bhamayāthā, C[b] hamayathā, B[a] ramayatha,
B[i] rammaratha.

[6] B[i] (a)sūr-.
[7] B[a] daṭṭhum, B[im] daṭhu.
[8] B[ai] pamuditā.
[9] C[b] Pj[g]. sel- ; Pj. -anti.
[10] B[ai] *omit* ca.
[11] B[ai] potenti.
[12] C[b] -te.
[13] C[b] bhan-.
[14] B[ai] -am.
[15] C[k] atullo, C[b] atullyo.
[16] B[i] -sukhitāya.
[17] C[k] -nā, B[m] Fsb. -na.
[18] B[a] Lumpuneyye, B[i] Lampuneyya.
[19] B[a] ten' amhā, B[i] tenâmha.
[20] C[k] sabbajānam, B[i] sabbajānanam.

vattessati[1] cakkaṃ Isivhaye vane
nadaṃ[2] va sīho balavā migādhibhū."[3]   6.

685. Taṃ saddaṃ sutvā turitam[4] avaṃsarī[5] so,[6]
Suddhodanassa tadā[7] bhavanaṃ upāgami,[8]
nisajja tattha idam avocāsi[9] Sakye:
"kuhiṃ[10] kumāro, aham api datthukāmo."   7.

686. Tato kumāraṃ jalitam iva suvaṇṇaṃ
ukkāmukhe va[11] sukusalasampahatthaṃ[12]
daddallamānaṃ[13] siriyā anomavaṇṇaṃ
dassesu[14] puttaṃ Asitavhayassa Sakyā.   8.

687. Disvā kumāraṃ sikhim iva pajjalantaṃ
tārāsabhaṃ va nabhasigamaṃ[15] visuddhaṃ
suriyan tapantaṃ[16] sarada-r-iv' abbhamuttaṃ[17]
ānandajāto vipulam alattha pītiṃ.   9.

688. Anekasākhañ ca sahassamaṇḍalaṃ
chattaṃ marū dhārayuṃ[18] antalikkhe,
suvaṇṇadaṇḍā vītipatanti cāmarā,[19]
na dissare cāmarachattagāhakā.   10.

---

[1] Fsb. -tī; B[ai] vattissati.   [2] B[a] nandaṃ.

[3] B[ai] migāvibhū (*i e.*, migādhibhū), *in* B[a] *corr. to* migābhibhū.

[4] *So* B[aim]; C[k] tusitam, C[b] tupitam, Fsb. Tusītā.

[5] *So* C[k] Pj.; C[b] avasarī, B[aim] avasari.

[6] C[b] ro.

[7] B[a] tadā (Pj. tada bhavanan ti tadā bhavanaṃ), Fsb. [tada].

[8] C[k] upagā, B[aim] upāvisi.

[9] B[am] avocâpi, B[i] avoca câpi.

[10] B[ai] -hi.   [11] B[i] *omits* va.

[12] C[k] sūkusalampahatthaṃ, B[a] sukusalenampahatthaṃ.

[13] B[a] daddalha-, B[i] daddali-.

[14] C[b] B[ai] -uṃ, B[m] dassiṃsu.

[15] B[i] caṃdimaṃ.   [16] B[a] taṃp-, B[im] -ta.

[17] B[ai] sārad' ivâbbhamuttaṃ (*in* B[a] -bbhaṃmuttaṃ), B[m] sāradirivâbbh-.

[18] C[b] -uṃm, B[a] -uṃ, B[i] dhāyaruṃ.   [19] B[ai] cāmarī.

689. Disvā jaṭī[1] Kaṇhasirivhayo isi
suvaṇṇanekkhaṃ viya paṇḍukambale
setañ ca chattaṃ[2] dhariyanta[3] muddhani
udaggacitto sumano paṭiggahe.   11.

690. Paṭiggahetvā[4] pana Sakyapuṅgavaṃ
jigiṃsako[5] lakkhaṇamantapāragū[6]
pasannacitto giraṃ[7] abbhudīrayi:
"anuttar' āyaṃ dipadānaṃ uttamo."   12.

691. Ath'[8] attano gamanaṃ anussaranto
akalyarūpo[9] galayati[10] assukāni,
disvāna Sakyā[11] isiṃ avocuṃ rudantaṃ:[12]
"no ce[13] kumāre bhavissati[14] antarāyo."   13.

[F. 130].

692. Disvāna Sakye[11] isi-m-avoca akalye:[15]
"nâhaṃ kumāre ahitaṃ anussarāmi,
na câpi-m-assa[16] bhavissati antarāyo,
na orak' āyaṃ, adhimanasā[17] bhavātha.[18]   14.

693. Sambodhiyaggaṃ phusissat'[19] āyaṃ[20] kumāro,
so dhammacakkaṃ paramavisuddhadassī[21]
vattessat' āyaṃ bahujanahitānukampī,[22]
vitthārik'[23] assa bhavissati brahmacariyaṃ.   15.

---

[1] C^b B^{ai} -i.   [2] B^i -tta.

[3] B^a -taṃ, B^i dhārayatta, B^m dhārayantaṃ.

[4] C^b -tvāna.

[5] B^m jigīsako, B^{ai} jigisanto; Pj. jigiṃsanto ti jigiṃsako (!) magganto pariyesanto, upaparikkhanto ti vuttaṃ hoti.

[6] C^k B^i -gu.   [7] B^{ai} -iṃ.

[8] B^i atha.   [9] C^k akallya-.

[10] *So* C^k; C^b gal-, B^{ai} gar-; Pj. galayati *and* garayati.

[11] C^b -ya.   [12] B^m avacuṃ rudanti.

[13] C^b me.   [14] B^i -ssatī ti.

[15] *So* B^{aim}; C^k -yaṃ, C^b -ya.

[16] B^{ai} *omit* -m-.   [17] B^a -mānasā, B^i -manussā.

[18] B^{ai} bhavatha.

[19] C^b pussisat', B^{ai} phussis(s)at', B^m phusissati.

[20] B^m 'yaṃ.   [21] B^{ai} -i.

[22] C^b B^{ai} -i.   [23] B^i -rit'.

694. Mamañ[1] ca āyu na ciram idhâvaseso,[2]
ath' antarā me bhavissati kālakiriyā,
so 'haṃ na sussaṃ[3] asamadhurassa dhammaṃ,
ten' amhi aṭṭo[4] vyasanagato[5] aghāvī." 16.

695. So Sākiyānaṃ vipulaṃ[6] janetva[7] pītiṃ[8]
antepuramhā niragama[9] brahmacārī.[10]—
So bhāgineyyaṃ sayam[11] anukampamāno
samādapesi asamadhurassa dhamme:[12] 17.

696. "'Buddho' ti ghosaṃ yada[13] parato suṇāsi[14]
'sambodhipatto[15] vicarati[16] dhammamaggaṃ,'[17]
gantvāna tattha samayaṃ[18] paripucchiyāno
carassu tasmiṃ[19] Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ." 18.

697. Tenânusiṭṭho hitamanasena[20] tādinā
anāgate paramavisuddhadassinā
so Nālako upacitapuññasañcayo
Jinaṃ patikkhaṃ parivasi rakkhitindriyo.[21] 19.

698. Sutvāna ghosaṃ[22] Jinavaracakkavattane[23]
gantvāna disvā isinisabhaṃ pasanno

[F. 131].

---

[1] B[ai] mama.   [2] B[ai] ivaseso.

[3] Pj. sossaṃ.

[4] C[b] aṇḍo?, B[a] anto *corr. to* aṭṭo, B[m] ajjho.

[5] B[ai] byasanaṅgato, B[m] byasanaṃ gato.

[6] Pj. vipula (*MSS.* -ā *or* -aṃ) janetvā ti vipulaṃ janetvā, ayam eva vā pāṭho.

[7] *So* C[b]; C[k] B[m] -tvā, B[ai] -tvāna.

[8] B[a] pati, B[i] piti, B[m] bahi.

[9] B[a] niggamā, B[i] nigamā, B[m] niggama.

[10] B[ai] -i.   [11] B[ai] -aṃ.   [12] C[kb] -o.

[13] *So* C[kb] Pj. (yada parato ti yadā parato), B[aim] yadi.

[14] C[kb] -nāsi, B[aim] -ṇosi.   [15] B[ai] -bodhisatto.

[16] B[im] vivarati.

[17] Pj. dhammamaggaṃ *and* dhammam aggaṃ.

[18] *So* C[kb] B[m]; B[ai] Fsb. sayaṃ (*in* B[a] *corr. from* sarayaṃ).

[19] B[a] -smi.   [20] B[aim] hitamanena.

[21] B[ai] rakkhat-.   [22] B[i] sutvā nighosaṃ.

[23] B[ai] -cakkapavattane (*in* B[i] -mavattane).

moneyyaseṭṭhaṃ munipavaraṃ[1] apucchi
samāgate Asitavhayassa sāsane[2] ti[3]   20.

Vatthugāthā[4] niṭṭhitā.

699. "Aññātam etaṃ vacanaṃ Asitassa yathātathaṃ,
taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāma[5] sabbadhammāna pāra-
gum :   21.
700. Anagāriy'[6] upetassa bhikkhācariyaṃ jigiṃsato[7]
muni[8] pabrūhi me puṭṭho moneyyaṃ uttamaṃ
padaṃ."   22.
701. "Moneyyan te upaññissan[9]
                    ti Bhagavā
dukkaraṃ durabhisambhavaṃ,
handa te naṃ pavakkhāmi, santhambhassu[10] daḷho
bhava.   23.
702. Samānabhāvaṃ[11] kubbetha gāme akkuṭṭhavandi-
taṃ,[12]
manopadosaṃ[13] rakkheyya santo[14] anuṇṇato[15]
care.   24.

---

[1] B[ai] munivaraṃ.

[2] B[am] Asitāvh-, B[i] Asitāvhayasāsane, Fsb. Asitavhaya-
sāsane.

[3] Fsb. *omits* ti.   [4] B[aim] -kathā.

[5] B[aim] -mi.   [6] B[aim] Pj. anā-.

[7] B[ai] jigis-, B[m] jigīs-.

[8] *So* B[ai] Fsb.; B[m] mārisa brūhi *instead of* muni pabrūhi;
C[b] muniṃ, C[k] *omits* muni.

[9] *So* C[kb] B[aim] Pj. (= upaññāpeyyaṃ) (B[a] upañhi-) ; Fsb.
upaññassan, *cf.* 716[a].

[10] B[ai] santh-.

[11] *In* Pj. *ad* 702[cd] *reappearing as* samānabhāgaṃ, *cf.* Mvu.
III 387[6].

[12] C[k] aku-, C[b] -vandanaṃ, (Pj. = akkosañ ca vanda-
nañ ca).

[13] C[b] -se.   [14] C[k] *adds* va.

[15] C[b] anuttato.

703. Uccāvacā niccharanti dāye aggisikhūpamā
[F. 132].   nariyo[1] munim[2] palobhenti, tā su tam mā palo-
bhayum.[3]   25.

704. Virato methunā dhammā hitvā kāme parovare[4]
aviruddho asāratto pāṇesu tasathāvare,   26.

705. 'yathā aham tathā ete, yathā ete tathā aham,'
attānam upamam katvā na haneyya na ghātaye.[5]   27.

706. Hitvā icchañ ca lobhañ ca, yattha satto puthujjano,
cakkhumā paṭipajjeyya tareyya[6] narakam[7] imam. 28.

707. Ūnūdaro[8] mitāhāro appicch' assa alolupo,
sa ve[9] icchāya nicchāto aniccho[10] hoti nibbuto.   29.

708. Sa piṇḍacāram[11] caritvā vanantam abhihāraye
upaṭṭhito[12] rukkhamūlasmim āsanūpagato[13] muni. 30.

709. Sa jhānapasuto[14] dhīro vanante ramito siyā,
jhāyetha rukkhamūlasmim attānam abhitosayam. 31.

710. Tato ratyā vivasane[15] gāmantam abhihāraye,
[F. 133].   avhānam[16] nábhinandeyya abhihārañ ca gāmato. 32.

711. Na munī[17] gāmam āgamma[18] kulesu sahasā[19] care
ghāsesanam[20] chinnakatho,[21] na vācam payutam[22]
bhaṇe.   ·   33.

712. 'Alattham yad, idam sādhu, nálattham, kusalām'[23]
iti[24]
ubhayen' eva so tādī[25] rukkham va upanivattati.[26] 34.

---

1 B[aim] nā-.   2 B[ai] -ni.

3 B[a] -bheyum.   4 B[aim] paropare.

5 B[ai] ghāt-.   6 B[i] dhār-.

7 B[ai] nā-.   8 B[ai] onodaro, B[m] okodaro.

9 C[b] sace, B[aim] sadā.   10 C[b] anicchā.

11 C[b] piṇḍā-.   12 B[ai] uppaṭṭhito.

13 B[i] sāsan-.   14 C[k] kyāna-, C[b] kkāyana-, B[m] sajjhāna-.

15 B[aim] vivasāne.

16 C[b] B[i] avhāram (*in* C[b] *corr. to* -hānam).

17 C[b] B[aim] -ni.   18 C[k] -am, B[i] -ā.

19 B[m] sahaso.   20 C[k] ghāsena, B[ai] ghāsesana-.

21 B[ai] cchinna-, C[b] B[am] -kato.   22 B[aim] payuttam.

23 *So* C[kb] Pj.; B[ai] -am, B[m] -am.   24 C[kb] Pj. īti.

25 C[b] -im, B[aim] -i.   26 B[ai] upativattati.

713. Sa pattapāṇī[1] vicaranto[2] amūgo mūgasammato
appaṃ[3] dānaṃ na hīḷeyya,[4] dātāraṃ[5] nâvajāniya.[6] 35.

714. Uccāvacā hi paṭipadā samaṇena pakāsitā:
na pāraṃ diguṇaṃ[7] yanti, na idaṃ[8] ekaguṇaṃ[9]
·mutaṃ. 36.

715. Yassa ca visatā n' atthi chinnasotassa bhikkhuno,
kiccākiccappahīnassa[10] pariḷāho[11] na vijjati. 37.

716. Moneyyan te upaññissan :[12]
ti Bhagavā
khuradhārūpamo bhave,
jivhāya tāluṃ āhacca udare saññato siyā, 38.

717. alīnacitto ca siyā, na câpi bahu cintaye,
[F. 134]. nirāmagandho asito brahmacariyaparāyano.[13] 39.

718. Ekāsanassa[14] sikkhetha samaṇopāsanassa ca,
ekattaṃ monam akkhātaṃ, eko ce[15] abhiramis-
sati,[16] 40.

719. atha bhāsihi[17] dasa disā.
Sutvā dhīrānaṃ nigghosaṃ jhāyīnaṃ[18] kāmacā-
ginaṃ[19]
tato hiriñ ca saddhañ[20] ca bhiyyo kubbetha[21] mā-
mako. 41.

---

1 B[aim] -i.
2 B[ai] caranto.
3 C[b] B[m] appa-.
4 G[b] hīl-.
5 B[a] dātā naṃ.
6 B[aim] -yā.
7 Pj. diguṇaṃ *and* duguṇaṃ.
8 B[aim] na-y-idaṃ.
9 C[b] ekaṃg-.
10 B[ai] -kiccapa-.
11 C[b] pariḷ-.
12 *So* C[kb] B[aim] (*in* B[a] upañhi-); Fsb. Pj. upaññassaṃ
(= upaññasissaṃ).
13 B[a] -cāriyapa-, B[i] -cāripa-, C[k] -parāyano.
14 B[i] ekāyanassa.
15 *So* B[aim] (Pj.); C[kb] Fsb. ve.
16 B[i] -si.
17 B[im] bhāhisi.
18 B[ai] -inaṃ.
19 C[b] B[m] -īnaṃ.
20 C[b] saccañ.
21 B[a] bruhetha, B[i] kruppetha.

720. Tan[1] nadīhi[2] vijānātha sobbhesu padaresu ca:
sanantā[3] yanti kussobbhā,[4] tuṇhī[5] yāti[6] maho-
dadhī. 42.

721. Yad ūnakaṃ, taṃ sanati,[7] yaṃ pūraṃ, santam eva
taṃ :[8]
addhakumbhūpamo[9] bālo, rahado pūro va paṇḍito. 43.

722. Yaṃ samaṇo bahu[10] bhāsati upetaṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ,[11]
jānaṃ so dhammaṃ deseti, jānaṃ so bahu bhā-
sati. 44.

723. Yo ca jānaṃ yatatto,[12] jānaṃ na[13] bahu[14] bhāsati,
sa munī[15] monam arahati, sa munī[15] monam aj-
jhagā " ti[16] 45.

·NĀLAKASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

12. *Dvayatānupassanāsutta*.

Evaṃ me sutaṃ :

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Pubbā-
rāme Migāramātu pāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena
Bhagavā tadahuposathe· pannarase[17] puṇṇāya[18] puṇṇa-
māya[19] rattiyā bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto[20] abbhokāse nisinno

---

1 B^{aim} taṃ.   2 B^i -bhi.
3 *So* C^{kb} B^m; B^i sun-, B^a Fsb. san-.
4 B^{aim} kusubbhā (B^{ai} -mbh-).
5 B^{aim} -i.   6 B^{aim} yanti.
7 *So* C^k B^{am}; C^b sanāti, B^i bhaṇati, Fsb. san-.
8 C^b B^{aim} naṃ.   9 C^k -kubbhu-, B^{ai} -kumbhu-.
10 B^{aim} -uṃ.
11 B^{ai} -saññitaṃ, B^m -saṃhitaṃ.
12 *So* C^{kb} Pj. (*in* C^b satatto); B^{aim} Fsb. saṃyatatto.
13 B^a jānā naṃ.   14 B^{ai} -uṃ.
15. B^{ai} -i.   16 B^{ai} *add* Bhagavā ti.
17 C^b B^a panna-.   18 C^b *omits* puṇṇāya.
19 B^a *omits* puṇṇamāya.   20 B^{ai} -tto.

hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā tuṇhībhūtaṃ[1] tuṇhībhūtaṃ[2] bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā bhikkhū āmantesi: "'ye te[3] bhikkhave kusalā dhammā ariyā niyyānikā[4] sambodhagāmino, tesaṃ vo bhikkhave kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānikānaṃ[4] sambodhagāmīnaṃ[5] kā upanisā[6] savanāyā' ti, iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu, te evam assu vacanīyā: 'yāvad eva dvayatānaṃ dhammānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ[7] ñāṇāyā' ti. Kiñ ca[8] dvayataṃ vadetha: 'idaṃ dukkhaṃ, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo' ti ayaṃ ekânupassanā, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī[9] paṭipadā' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā-dvayatānupassino kho[10] bhikkhave[11] bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato dvinnaṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṃkhaṃ:[12] diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā" ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā[13] Sugato athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

724. "Ye dukkhaṃ na-ppajānanti[14] atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ,
yattha ca[15] sabbaso dukkhaṃ asesaṃ uparujjhati,

tañ ca maggaṃ na jānanti dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ, 1.

725. cetovimuttihīnā te atho paññāvimuttiyā,
abhabbā te antakiriyāya, te ve jātijarūpagā. 2.

726. [16]Ye ca dukkhaṃ pajānanti atho dukkhassa sambhavaṃ,
yattha ca sabbaso dukkhaṃ asesaṃ uparujjhati,

---

[1] Bᵃⁱ tuṇhi-.	[2] Cᵏ Bᵃⁱ tuṇhi-.
[3] Cᵏ *adds* hi.	[4] Bᵃⁱ niyā-.
[5] Cᵏ -gāminaṃ, Bᵃⁱ -gāmikānaṃ.	
[6] Bᵃⁱ -nissā.	[7] Bⁱ -bhūta-.
[8] Bⁱ ci.	[9] Cᵇ Bᵃⁱᵐ -ni.
[10] Bᵃ *omits* kho.	[11] Bᵃⁱ *add* kho.
[12] Bᵃⁱ pāṭikaṃkhā.	[13] Bᵃⁱ vatvā ca.
[14] Bᵃⁱ na pa-.	[15] Bᵃ na.
[16] *vv.* 726-727 Bᵃⁱᵐ *omit.*	

tañ ca maggaṃ pajānanti[1] dukkhūpasamagāmi-
naṃ,   3.

727. cetovimuttisampannā atho paññāvimuttiyā
    bhabbā te antakiriyāya, na te jātijarūpagā " ti.   4.

" ' Siyā aññena pi pariyāyena sammā-dvayatānupassanā '
ti, iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu, ' siyā ' ti 'ssu[2] vaca-
nīyā,[3] kathañ ca siyā :[4] ' yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti,
sabbaṃ upadhipaccayā ' ti ayaṃ ekānupassanā, ' upadhīnaṃ[5]
tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā[6] n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo '
ti ayaṃ[7] dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā "—pe[8]—athâ-
paraṃ etad avoca Satthā :

728. " Upadhīnidānā[9] pabhavanti[10] dukkhā
    ye keci lokasmiṃ[11] anekarūpā,[12]
    yo ve avidvā upadhiṃ[13] karoti,
    punappunaṃ dukkham upeti mando,—
[F. 137].   tasmā pajānaṃ upadhiṃ[13] na kayirā[14]
    dukkhassa jātippabhavânupassī " ti.   5.

" ' Siyā aññena pi pariyāyena sammā-dvayatānupassanā '
ti, iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu, ' siyā ' ti 'ssu vaca-
nīyā,[3] kathañ ca siyā: ' yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti,
sabbaṃ avijjāpaccayā ' ti ayaṃ ekānupassanā, ' avijjāya
tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo '
ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā " . . .[15] athâ-
paraṃ etad avoca Satthā :

---

[1] *So* It. *p.* 106[15] *and* S. V 433[12] ; C[kb] jānanti.

[2] *So* B[m] Fsb.; C[kb] (*throughout*) ssa, B[a] su, B[i] *omits* ssu.

[3] C[kb] -īyaṃ.

[4] B[a] kathaṃ va ca siyā, B[i] kathaṃ vacaniyā.

[5] C[k] upadhīna, C[b] upadhinan, B[ai] upadhinaṃ.

[6] B[ai] -virāgā nirodhā (*only here*).

[7] C[kb] evaṃ (*only here*).   [8] B[ai] -la-.

[9] C[b] B[ai] upadhi-.   [10] B[i] bhavanti.

[11] B[a] -smi.   [12] B[ai] -ruppā.

[13] B[ai] -i.   [14] B[ai] kariyā, B[m] kayirāna.

[15] B[ai] *insert* -la- (*here and in the following passages*).

729. " Jātimaraṇasaṃsāraṃ * ye vajanti * punappunaṃ
       itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ,[1] avijjāy' eva sā gati.[2]   6.

730. Avijjā h' ayaṃ[3] mahāmoho, yen'[4] idaṃ saṃsitaṃ
      ciraṃ,
      vijjāgatā ca[5] ye sattā, nâgacchanti[6] punabbha-
      van " ti.   7.

" ' Siyā aññena pi ' . . . †kathañ ca siyā : † ' yaṃ kiñci
dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā ' ti ayaṃ
ekânupassanā, ' saṃkhārānan[7] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā
n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo ' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā.
Evaṃ sammā " . . . athâparaṃ[8] etad avoca Satthā :

731. " Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ saṃkhāra-
          paccayā,
      saṃkhārānaṃ nirodhena n'atthi dukkhassa sam-
          bhavo.[9]   8.

732. Etam ādīnavaṃ ñatvā ' dukkhaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā '
[F. 138].   sabbasaṃkhārasamathā[10] saññāya[11] uparodhanā •
      evaṃ dukkhakkhayo hoti,[12]—etaṃ[13] ñatvā yathā-
      tathaṃ   9.

733. sammaddasā vedaguno[14] samma-d-aññāya[15] paṇḍitā
      abhibhuyya[16] Mārasaṃyogaṃ nâgacchanti[17] punab-
      bhavan " ti.   10.

---

* *to* * Bᵃⁱ vajant' (*in* Bᵃ javant') idha (*in* Bⁱ ima).
[1] Bᵃⁱ -aññatt(h)ā-.   [2] Bᵃⁱ sāgarā.
[3] *So* Cᵏᵇ Pj. (=hi ayaṃ); Bᵃᵐ h'āyaṃ, Bⁱ p' āyaṃ.
[4] Bᵃⁱᵐ yad.   [5] Cᵏᵇ Fsb. va.
[6] Bᵃⁱᵐ na te gacchanti.   † *to* † Bᵃⁱ *omit.*
[7] Cᵏ -na, Bᵃⁱ -nam.   [8] Bᵃⁱ *omit* athâparaṃ.
[9] *MSS.* Fsb. *add* ti.   [10] Bᵃ sammāsaṃkh-.
[11] *So* Cᵏᵇ; Bᵃⁱᵐ Pj. saññānaṃ (*cf.* 175ᵃ *v. l.*).
[12] *So* Bᵃⁱᵐ; Cᵏᵇ yo.   [13] Cᵇ naṃ, Bᵃⁱ evaṃ.
[14] Bᵃⁱ -gūno.
[15] Bᵃ sammād-, Bⁱ samād-.
[16] Bᵃ -bhūya.   [17] Cᵇ na gacch-.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci
dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ viññāṇapaccayā' ti ayam
ekânupassanā, 'viññāṇassa[1] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n'
atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā.
Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

734. "Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ viññāṇa-
paccayā,
viññāṇassa nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sam-
bhavo. 11.

735. Etaṃ[2] ādīnavaṃ ñatvā 'dukkhaṃ viññāṇapaccayā'
viññāṇūpasamā[3] bhikkhu nicchāto parinibbuto"
ti. 12.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci
dukkhaṃ saṃbhoti, sabbaṃ phassapaccayā'[4] ti ayam
ekânupassanā, 'phassassa[5] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n'
atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā.
Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

736. [6]"Tesaṃ[7] phassaparetānaṃ bhavasotānusārinaṃ[8]
kummaggapaṭipannānaṃ ārā[9] saṃyojanakkhayo.[10] 13.

737. Ye ca phassaṃ pariññāya aññāya[11] upasame ratā,
te ve[12] phassābhisamayā nicchātā parinibbutā" ti. 14.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yaṃ kiñci
dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ vedanāpaccayā' ti ayam
ekânupassanā, 'vedanānan[13] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n'
atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā.
Evaṃ sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

---

[1] C^{kb} viññāṇa.
[2] B^a evam.
[3] C^b B^{ai} -upa-.
[4] B^{ai} phassassa paccayā.
[5] C^{kb} phassa.
[6] *Correlate wanting, cf.* 578[d] : 579[a].
[7] B^{ai} tesaṃ.
[8] C^k B^i -īnaṃ.
[9] C^k B^{ai} ārā.
[10] B^m -kkhayā.
[11] B^m aññāy', B^{ai} paññāya, C^k *omits* aññāya.
[12] B^{ai} teneva.
[13] C^b -a, B^{ai} -aṃ.

738. "Sukham vā yadi vā dukkham adukkhamasukham
      sahā[1]
  ajjhattañ ca bahiddhā ca yam kiñci atthi veditam,[2] 15.

739. etam[3] 'dukkhan' ti ñatvāna mosadhammam palo-
      kinam[4]
  phussa phussa[5] vayam passam evam tattha virajjati,
  vedanānam khayā bhikkhu nicchāto parinibbuto"
  ti.   16.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yam kiñci dukkham sambhoti, sabbam taṇhāpaccayā' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'taṇhāya tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayam dutiyânupassanā. Evam sammā" . . . athâparam etad avoca Satthā:

740. "Taṇhādutiyo puriso dīgham addhāna[6] samsaram
[F. 140].   itthabhāvaññathābhāvam samsāram nâtivattati. 17.

741. Etam ādīnavam ñatvā taṇhā[7] dukkhassa sambhavam
  vītataṇho anādāno sato bhikkhu paribbaje" ti. 18.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā: 'yam kiñci dukkham sambhoti, sabbam upādānapaccayā' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'upādānānan[8] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayam dutiyânupassanā. Evam sammā" . . . athâparam etad avoca Satthā:

742. "Upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhūto[9] dukkham nigac-
      chati,
  jātassa maraṇam hoti, eso dukkhassa sambhavo. 19.

743. Tasmā upādānakkhayā[10] samma-d-aññāya paṇditā[11]
  jātikkhayam[12] abhiññāya nâgacchanti punabbha-
  van" ti.   20.

---

[1] *So* C[k]; C[b] B[aim] saha.   [2] C[b] -nam.
[3] *So* B[i] Pj.; C[kb] B[a] evam.   [4] C[kb] -itam.
[5] B[ai] phussā.   [6] B[ai] -nam.
[7] C[b] -am.   [8] B[ai] -dānassa.
[9] B[i] -ā.   [10] B[ai] -dānakhayā.
[11] B[a] *adds* ca.   [12] B[ai] -tikhayam (B[i] -tidhayam ?).

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā : 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ ārambhapaccayā'[1] ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'ārambhānan[2] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā " . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā :

744. "Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ ārambha-
    paccayā,
    ārambhānaṃ nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sam-
    bhavo. 21.

745. Etam ādīnavaṃ ñatvā 'dukkhaṃ ārambhapaccayā'
[F. 141].   sabbārambhaṃ   paṭinissajja[3]   anārambhe[4]-vimut-
    tino 22.

746. ucchinnabhavataṇhassa santacittassa bhikkhuno
    vitiṇṇo[5] jātisaṃsāro, n' atthi tassa punabbhavo"
    ti. 23.

"'Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā : 'yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ āhārapaccayā' ti ayam ekânu-passanā,[6] 'āhārānan[2] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā " . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā :

747. "Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ āhārapac-
    cayā,
    āhārānaṃ   nirodhena   n' atthi   dukkhassa   sam-
    bhavo. 24.

748. Etam[7] ādīnavaṃ ñatvā 'dukkhaṃ āhārapaccayā'
    sabbāhāraṃ[8] pariññāya sabbāhāram anissito 25.

---

[1] B[ai] ārabbh- (*passim*).   [2] B[ai] -aṃ.
[3] B[ai] -nisajja.
[4] *So* B[aim] Pj. (=anārambhe nibbāne vimuttassa); C[kb]
add ye.
[5] B[a] vikiṇo, B[i] vikhiṇo.   [6] C[kb] *add* ti.
[7] B[i] evam.
[8] B[a] -ra.

749. ārogyaṃ samma-d-aññāya āsavānaṃ parikkhayā
samkhāya sevī[1] dhammaṭṭho saṃkhaṃ[2] na upeti[3]
vedagū " ti. 26.

" ' Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā : 'yaṃ kiñci
dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ iñjitapaccayā' ti ayam ekânu-
passanā, 'iñjitānan[4] tv-eva asesavirāganirodhā n' atthi
dukkhassa sambhavo' ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ
sammā" . . . athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā :

[F. 142]. 750. "Yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti, sabbaṃ iñjitapac-
cayā,
iñjitānaṃ nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sam-
bhavo.[5] 27.

751. Etam[6] ādīnavaṃ ñatvā ' dukkhaṃ iñjitapaccayā '
tasmā ejaṃ[7] vossajja[8] samkhāre uparundhiya[9]
anejo anupādāno sato bhikkhu paribbaje " ti. 28.

" ' Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca[10] siyā : ' nissitassa
calitaṃ hotī' ti ayam ekânupassanā, 'anissito na calatī' ti
ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā. Evaṃ sammā " . . . athâparaṃ
etad avoca Satthā :

752. "Anissito na calati, nissito ca upādiyaṃ[11]
itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ[12] saṃsāraṃ nâtivattati. 29.

753. Etam ādīnavaṃ ñatvā ' nissayesu mahabbhayaṃ '
anissito[13] anupādāno sato bhikkhu paribbaje " ti. 30.

" ' Siyā aññena pi' . . . kathañ ca siyā : ' rūpehi[14]
bhikkhave āruppā[14] santatarā' ti ayam ekânupassanā,

---

[1] C[b] B[aim] -i.   [2] B[a] sakhyaṃ, B[im] saṅkhyaṃ.
[3] B[ai] Fsb. nôpeti.   [4] B[ai] -aṃ.
[5] B[ai] *adā* ti.   [6] B[a] evam.
[7] B[m] evaṃ.
[8] C[b] vossajjaṃ, B[a] vosajja, B[i] vosajjā, B[m] vossajjiya.
[9] B[aim] -ruddhiyā.   [10] B[ai] kathaṃ, *omitting* ca.
[11] B[i] -ya.   [12] B[ai] -aññatthā-.
[13] C[k] *omits* anissito.
[14] *So* C[kb] Pj. ; B[ai] ruppehi . . . arūpā.

'āruppehi[1] nirodho santataro'. ti ayaṃ dutiyânupassanā.
Evaṃ sammā "... athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

754. "Ye ca[2] rūpūpagā sattā ye ca āruppavāsino[3]
[F. 143]. nirodhaṃ appajānantā,[4] āgantāro punabbhavaṃ. 31.
755. Ye ca rūpe pariññāya arūpesu susaṇṭhitā.[5]
nirodhe ye vimuccanti,[6] te janā maccuhāyino " ti. 32.

"'Siyā aññena pi'[7] ... kathañ ca siyā: yaṃ bhikkhave
sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā
pajāya sadevamanussāya 'idaṃ saccan' ti upanijjhāyitaṃ,
tadam ariyānaṃ 'etaṃ musā' ti yathābhūtaṃ samma-ppañ-
ñāya[8] sudditthaṃ[9]—ayam ekânupassanā, yaṃ bhikkhave
sadevakassa—pe[10]—sadevamanussāya 'idaṃ musā' ti upa-
nijjhāyitaṃ, tadam ariyānaṃ 'etaṃ saccan' ti yathābhū-
taṃ samma-ppaññāya[8] sudditthaṃ—ayaṃ dutiyânupas-
sanā. Evaṃ sammā "... athâparaṃ etad avoca Satthā:

756. "Anattani[11] attamānaṃ[12] passa lokaṃ sadevakaṃ
nivitthaṃ[13] nāmarūpasmiṃ, 'idaṃ saccan' ti mañ-
ñati. 33.
757. Yena yena hi maññanti, tato taṃ hoti aññathā,[14]
taṃ[15] hi tassa musā hoti, mosadhammaṃ[16] hi
ittaraṃ. 34.

---

[1] B[i] ar-.   [2] C[k] B[a] *omit* ca.
[3] B[l] āruppatthāyino, B[a] -dhāyino *corr. from* -dhārino,
B[m] arūpathāyino.
[4] B[i] -o.
[5] B[aim] āruppesu (B[m] arūpesu) asaṇṭhitā.
[6] C[k] *omits* ye; B[ai] nirodhe (*in* B[a] -a) yeva ruccanti.
[7] B[ai] pi pariyāyena -la-.   [8] B[ai] sama-.
[9] B[aim] sudditthaṃ *throughout, cf.* 147[a].
[10] B[ai] -la-.   [11] C[b] anantāni.
[12] *So* C[kb] B[m] Pj. (=anattani nāmarūpe attamānim), B[ai]
Fsb. attamāni.
[13] B[ai] -ttha.   [14] C[b] B[a] hoti-m-aññathā.
[15] C[k] ta, B[aim] tañ.   [16] B[ai] -añ.

758. Amosadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ, tad ariyā[1] saccato vidū,
te ve[2] saccâbhisamayā nicchātā parinibbutā " ti. 35.

[F. 144]. " ' Siyā aññena pi pariyāyena sammā-dvayatānupassanā '
ti,[3] iti ce bhikkhave pucchitāro assu, ' siyā ' ti 'ssu vacanīyā,[4]
kathañ ca siyā : yam bhikkhave sadevakassa—pe—sadeva-
manussāya ' idam sukhan ' ti upanijjhāyitaṃ, tadam ariyā-
naṃ ' etaṃ dukkhan ' ti yathābhūtaṃ samma-ppaññāya[5]
sudditthaṃ—ayam ekânupassanā, yaṃ bhikkhave sadeva-
kassa[6] . . . sadevamanussāya ' idaṃ dukkhan ' ti upanij-
jhāyitaṃ, tadam ariyānaṃ ' etaṃ sukhan ' ti yathābhūtaṃ
samma-ppaññāya[7] sudditthaṃ—ayam dutiyânupassanā.
Evaṃ sammā-dvayatānupassino kho[8] bhikkhave bhikkhuno
appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato dvinnaṃ phalā-
naṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṃkhaṃ[9]: ditthe va dhamme
aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā " ti. Idam avoca
Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvā[10] Sugato athâparaṃ etad avoca
Satthā :

759. " Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā phassā dhammā ca kevalā
itthā kantā manāpā ca, *yāvat' 'atthī' ti* vuc-
cati,[11]   36.
760. sadevakassa lokassa ete[12] vo sukhasammatā,
yattha c' ete nirujjhanti, taṃ nesaṃ dukkhasamma-
taṃ.   37.
761. ' Sukhan ' ti ditthaṃ ariyehi sakkāyass' uparodhanaṃ,
†paccanīkam idaṃ hoti † sabbalokena passataṃ.[13] 38.

---

1 Bai taṃ siyā.   2 Bai te te, Bm te va.
3 Bai *omit* ti.   4 Ckb -yaṃ.
5 Bai sa(m)mā-pañ-.   6 Bai *add* -la-.
7 Bai sama-pañ-.   8 Bi vo.
9 Ck pāti-, Cb pati-.   10 Bi *adds* ca.
* *to* * Bi yāvat' itthan ti.   11 Cb vuccatī ti.
12 Bi etaṃ.

† *to* † Pj. = paṭilomam idaṃ dassanaṃ hoti (> S. IV·127[21])
13 Pj. passataṃ ti passantānaṃ, paṇḍitānan ti vuttaṃ
hoti.

[F. 145]. 762. Yaṃ pare sukhato āhu, tad ariyā āhu dukkhato,
yaṃ pare dukkhato[1] āhu, tad ariyā sukhato vidū,—
passa[2] dhammaṃ durājānaṃ, sampamūḷh' ettha
aviddasū.[3]   39.

763. Nivutānaṃ tamo hoti, andhakāro apassataṃ,
satañ ca vivataṃ hoti āloko passatām[4] iva,
santike na vijānanti magā dhammass'[5] akovidā.   40.

764. Bhavarāgaparetehi bhavasotānusārihi[6]
māradheyyānupannehi[6] nâyaṃ dhammo susam-
budho.[7]   41.

765. Ko nu aññatra-m-ariyehi[8] padaṃ sambuddhum[9]
arahati,
yaṃ padaṃ samma-d-aññāya parinibbanti anāsavā "
ti.   42.

Idam avoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
bhāsitaṃ abhinanduṃ.[10] Imasmiṃ kho pana veyyāka-
raṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anu-
pādāya āsavehi cittāni vimucciṃsū[11] ti

Dvayatānupassanāsuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

[1] C[b] dukhato.

[2] C[b] tassa.

[3] *So* Pj. ; C[kb] B[m] -su, B[ai] etth' avindassu.

[4] B[ai] -t(h)am.

[5] C[b] B[i] maggā-, B[i] ma(g)ga- *corr. from* ma(g)go ; (Pj.=
magabhūtā janā maggāmaggadhammassa sabbadhammassa
vā akovidā).

[6] B[aim] -bhi.

[7] B[ai] -ddho.

[8] B[m] -bhi, B[ai] aññatra ariyeb(h)i.

[9] *So* B[im] Pj.; C[k] paraṃ sambuddhum, C[b] parama(ṃ)
sambuddham, B[a] padaṃ sambuddham.

[10] *In* C[b] *corr. from* -nandun ti ; B[ai] -nandanti.

[11] B[ai] -muccisū.

Tass' uddānaṃ :

Saccaṃ upadhi avijjañ ca saṃkhārā[1] viññāṇapañcamaṃ,
phassa-vedaniyā[2] taṇhā upādānârambhā[3] āhārā
iñjite phanditaṃ rūpaṃ[4] sacca-dukkhena solasā ti.

Mahāraggo tatiyo.

'Tass' uddānam :

Pabbajjañ[5] ca Padhānañ[5] ca Subha . . .[6] Sundari (tathā)[7]
Māghasuttaṃ[8] Sabhiyo ca[9] Selo Sallaṃ pavuccati[10]
Vāseṭṭho[5] câpi[11] Kokāli Nālako Dvayatânupassanā,
dvādas' etāni[12] suttāni Mahāvaggo ti vuccatī ti.

---

[1] C^{kb} -a, B^{ai} -e.   [2] C^k -īyā ; B^{ai} -niyā(niyā)ni.

[3] B^{ai} -mbha-.   [4] B^{ai} iñjitaphanditarūpaṃ.

[5] B^{ai} -ā.   [6] C^{kb} Subha, B^{ai} Subhāsu.

[7] *Only in* B^{ai}.   [8] B^{ai} -a.

[9] C^{kb} *repeat* Sabhiyo *omitting* ca.

[10] B^{ai} ti vuccati.   [11] B^{ai} vāsi.

[12] B^{ai} dvādasa tāni.

IV. AṬṬHAKAVAGGA.

1. Kāmasutta.

766. Kāmaṃ kāmayamānassa tassa ce taṃ samijjhati,
addhā[1] pītimano hoti laddhā macco yad icchati.[2]   1.

767. Tassa ce kāmayānassa[3] chandajātassa jantuno
te kāmā parihāyanti, sallaviddho va ruppati.   2.

768. Yo kāme parivajjeti sappasseva padā siro,
so imaṃ[4] visattikaṃ loke sato samativattati.[5]   3.

769. Khettaṃ vatthuṃ hiraññaṃ vā gavāssaṃ[6] dāsa-
porisaṃ[7]
thiyo[8] bandhū puthu kāme yo naro anugijjhati,   4.

770. abalā va[9] naṃ balīyanti, maddante naṃ parissayā,
tato naṃ dukkham anveti nāvaṃ bhinnam ivôda-
kaṃ.   5.

771. Tasmā jantu sadā sato kāmāni parivajjaye,
te pahāya tare oghaṃ nāvaṃ siñcitvā[10] pāragū ti   6.

KĀMASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

2. Guhaṭṭhakasutta.

772. Satto guhāyaṃ bahunábhichanno[11]
tiṭṭhaṃ[12] naro mohanasmiṃ pagāḷho,

---

[1] Cᵇ aṇḍā, Bⁱ adā.   [2] Bªⁱ -tī ti.

[3] Bªⁱᵐ kāmayamānassa.   [4] Bª so 'maṃ.

[5] Bⁱ -tī ti.   [6] Bª gāvassa, Bᵐ gavassaṃ.

[7] Bª -dāsaparisaṃ.   [8] Bⁱ siro.

[9] Bªⁱᵐ Fsb. omit va, Bⁱ sapalā.

[10] So Cᵇ; Cᵏ -tva. Bªⁱᵐ Fsb. sitvā va. .

[11] Bªᵐ -chando.   [12] Cᵇ tatthaṃ.

dūre vivekā hi tathāvidho so,
kāmā hi loke na hi suppahāyā.　　　　1.

773. Icchānidānā bhavasātabaddhā[1]
te duppamuñcā, na hi aññamokkhā
pacchā pure vā pi apekhamānā[2]
ime va kāme purime va jappaṃ.[3]　　　　2.

774. Kāmesu giddhā pasutā pamūḷhā
avadāniyā[4] te visame niviṭṭhā[5]
dukkhūpanītā paridevayanti :
"kiṃ su bhavissāma ito cutāse."　　　　3.

775. Tasmā hi sikkhetha[6] idh' eva jantu :
yaṃ kiñci jaññā 'visaman' ti loke,
na tassa hetu visamaṃ[7] careyya,
appaṃ[8] hi taṃ[9] jīvitaṃ āhu dhīrā.　　　　4.

776. Passāmi loke pariphandamānaṃ
pajaṃ imaṃ taṇhāgataṃ[10] bhavesu,
hīnā narā maccumukhe lapanti
avītataṇhāse[11] bhavābhavesu.　　　　5.

777. Mamāyite passatha phandamāne
macche va appodake khīṇasote,
etaṃ[12] pi disvā[13] amamo careyya
bhavesu āsattiṃ[14] akubbamāno.　　　　6.

778. Ubhosu antesu vineyya chandaṃ
phassaṃ pariññāya[15] anānugiddho,[16]
yad attagarahī,[17] tad akubbamāno
na lippatī[18] diṭṭhasutesu dhīro.　　　　7.

---

[1] B[aim] -ndhā.

[2] B[aim] apekkh-.

[3] B[i] pajappaṃ, *omitting* va.

[4] B[a] apa-.

[5] B[a] -vatthā, B[i] -vitthā.

[6] B[ai] sikkhatha.

[7] C[k] -añ.

[8] B[ai] -añ.

[9] B[i] h' etaṃ.

[10] B[i] -a.

[11] C[b] B[i] -so.

[12] B[ai] -aṃ.

[13] B[ai] disvāna.

[14] *So* C[b] B[m] (*in* C[b] *corr. from* āp-); C[k] āpattiṃ, B[ai] āsatti.

[15] B[a] pariññā.

[16] B[i] ananu-.

[17] B[ai] -hi.

[18] B[i] limp-, C[k] B[ai] -ti.

779. Saññaṃ pariññā[1] vitareyya[2] oghaṃ
pariggahesu muni nôpalitto
abbūḷhasallo caraṃ appamatto
nâsiṃsati[3] lokam imaṃ parañ[4] cā ti   8.

GUHAṬṬHAKASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

3. *Duṭṭhaṭṭhakasutta.*

780. Vadanti ve[5] duṭṭhamanā pi eke,[6]
atho pi ve[7] saccamanā vadanti,
vādañ cá jātaṃ muni no upeti,
tasmā munī[8] n' atthi khilo[9] kuhiñci.   1.

781. Sakaṃ[10] hi diṭṭhiṃ[11] kathaṃ accayeyya
chandānunīto[12] ruciyā niviṭṭho
sayaṃ samattāni pakubbamāno:
yathā hi jāneyya, tathā vadeyya.   2.

782. Yo attano sīlavatāni jantu
anānupuṭṭho[13] ca[14] paresa[15] pāvā,[16]
anariyadhammaṃ kusalā tam āhu,
yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāvā.[16]   3.

783. Santo ca bhikkhu[17] abhinibbutatto
" iti 'han "[18] ti[19] sīlesu akatthamāno,—
tam ariyadhammaṃ kusalā vadanti,
yass' ussadā n' atthi kuhiñci loke.   4.

---

1 *In* C[k] *corr. from* pariññāya.   2 B[ai] tareyya.

3 Fsb. -tī.   4 C[k] -aṃ.

5 B[i] ce.   6 C[b] ete.

7 C[kb] ce.   8 C[k] mūnī, C[b] B[ai] -i.

9 *In* C[k] (*corr. from ?*) khīlo.   10 B[ai] -añ.

11 B[ai] -i.

12 *In* B[a] *corr. to* chandānatito.   13 B[i] -phuṭṭho.

14 B[m] *omits* ca.   15 B[aim] parassa.

16 *So* C[kb] Pj. (= vadati); B[ai] pāthā, B[m] pāva.

17 C[k] -ū.   18 C[k] ahan (*corr. to* han ?).

19 B[ai] tesu.

784. Pakappitā[1] samkhatā[2] yassa dhammā
　　　purakkhatā[3] santi[4] avīvadātā,
　　　yad attanī[5] passati ānisamsam,
　　　tam[6] nissito kuppapaṭiccasantim.[7]　　　5.

785. Diṭṭhīnivesā[8] na hi svātivattā
　　　dhammesu niccheyya[9] samuggahītam,
　　　tasmā naro tesu nivesanesu
　　　nirassati[10] ādiyati-cca[11] dhammam.　　　6.

786. Dhonassa hī[12] n' atthi kuhiñci loke
　　　pakappitā diṭṭhi bhavābhavesu,
　　　māyañ ca mānañ ca pahāya dhono
　　　sa kena gaccheyya : anūpayo[13] so.　　　7.

787. Upayo hi dhammesu upeti vādam,
　　　anūpayam[14] kena katham vadeyya,
　　　attam nirattam na hi tassa atthi :
　　　adhosi so diṭṭhi-m-idh' eva sabbā[15] ti　　　8.

DUTTHAṬṬHAKASUTTAM[16] NIṬṬHITAM.

---

4. *Suddhaṭṭhakasutta.*

788. 'Passāmi suddham paramam arogam[17]
　　　diṭṭhena[18] samsuddhi narassa hoti'
　　　etâbhijānam[19] 'paraman' ti ñatvā
　　　suddhānupassī[20] ti[21] pacceti ñāṇam.　　　1.

---

[1] Bⁱ -kā.　　　[2] Bᵃⁱᵐ -khātā (*in* Bᵃ *corr. to* -khatā).

[3] Bⁱ pūrekkh-.　　　[4] Bⁱ santi-m-.

[5] Cᵏ Bᵃⁱ -i.　　　[6] Bᵃⁱ tan.

[7] *So* Pj. Fsb.; Cᵏᵇ -santi, Bᵃⁱᵐ kuppam paticca santi.

[8] Bᵃⁱᵐ diṭṭhi-.　　　[9] Bᵃ nigaccheyya.

[10] Fsb. -tī, Bᵃⁱ nidassati.　　　[11] Bⁱ ca, Bᵐ -tī ca.

[12] Cᵏ Bᵃⁱᵐ hi.　　　[13] *So* Cᵏ; Cᵇ Bᵃⁱᵐ anup-.

[14] Bᵃⁱ anup-.

[15] *So* Cᵏᵇ Bᵃⁱᵐ Pj. (*in* Bᵃ *corr. to* sabban); Fsb. sabban.

[16] Bᵃⁱ Dutthakasuttam.　　　[17] Cᵇ ār-.

[18] *So* Bᵃⁱᵐ Pj.; Cᵏᵇ ditthī na.　　　[19] Bᵃⁱᵐ evâbhi-

[20] Bᵃⁱ -i.　　　[21] Bᵃⁱ *omit* ti.

ādānagantham gathitam[1] visajja
āsam na kubbanti kuhiñci loke. 7.

795. Sīmātigo brāhmaṇo, tassa n' atthi
ñatvā va[2] disvā va[3] samuggahītam,
na rāgarāgī[4] na virāgaratto,[5]
tassîdha[6] n' atthī[7] param uggahītan ti 8.

SUDDHAṬṬHAKASUTTAM[8] NIṬṬHITAM.

---

5. *Paramaṭṭhakasutta.*

796. ' Paraman ' ti diṭṭhīsu[9] paribbasāno
yad uttarimkurute[10] jantu loke,
" hīnā " ti aññe tato sabba-m-āha :
tasmā vivādāni avītivatto. 1.

[F. 151].

797. Yad attanī[11] passati ānisamsam
diṭṭhe sute[12] sīlavate mute[12] vā,
tad eva so tattha samuggahāya
nihīnato passati sabbam aññam.[13] 2.

798. Tam vâpi gantham kusalā vadanti,
yam[14] nissito passati[15] hīnam aññam,
tasmā hi diṭṭham va[16] sutam mutam vā
sīlabbatam[17] bhikkhu na nissayeyya.[18] 3.

---

[1] Baim ādānagandham (*in* Bai adā-) gadhitam.

[2] Cb Bm ca.   [3] Ckb Bm ca.   [4] Bai -i.

[5] *So* Bai Pj. (kāmarāgābhāvato na rāgarāgī, rūpārūparāgā-
bhāvato na virāgaratto < Nidd.) ; Ckb Bm pi rāgaratto.

[6] Ba tassa-y-idha.   [7] Ck Baim -i.

[8] Bai Suddhiṭṭhika-.   [9] *So* Bm Fsb. ; Ckb Bai -isu.

[10] Bai uttarik-.   [11] Ck Baim -i.

[12] Cb sīlavamute, Ba sīlapp-, Bi sīlabb-.

[13] Cb sabba-m-aññe (*cf.* 787d, 796c).

[14] Cb yan.   [15] Ck -tī.

[16] Bi pa.   [17] Ba sīlappatam, Bi sīlavatam.

[18] Bai -yyam.

799. Diṭṭhim[1] pi lokasmiṃ[2] na kappayeyya
ñāṇena[3] vā sīlavatena vā pi,
'samo' ti attānaṃ anūpaneyya[4]
'hīno' na maññetha 'visesi' vā pi.[5] 4.

800. Attaṃ pahāya anupādiyāno
ñāṇe pi so nissayaṃ no karoti,
sā ve viyattesu[6] na vaggasārī,[7]
diṭṭhim[1] pi so na pacceti kiñci.[8] 5.

801. Yassūbhayante[9] paṇidhidha[10] n' atthi
bhavābhavāya idha vā huraṃ vā,
nivesanā tassa[11] na santi keci
dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītā,[12] 6.

802. tassidha[13] diṭṭhe va[14] sute mute vā
pakappitā n' atthi aṇū[15] pi saññā :
taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ[16] diṭṭhim anādiyānaṃ[17]
kenidha[18] lokasmiṃ[19] vikappayeyya. 7.

803. Na kappayanti na purekkharonti,[20]
dhammā pi tesaṃ[21] na paṭicchitāse,[22]

---

[1] B[al] -i.   [2] B[a] -smi.

[3] C[b] ñāṇena.   [4] B[al] anup-.

[5] C[b] Pj[c] visesavā pi, B[alm] cāpi.

[6] Pj. viyuttesu (=nānādiṭṭhivasena bhinnesu); Nidd. (viyattesu)=vavatthitesu bhinnesu dvejjhāpannesu, *etc.*; B[m] dviyattesu, B[a] diyattesu, B[l] diyatthesu.

[7] *So* Pj.; C[kb] B[al] -i.

[8] Pj. kañci (*but cf.* 917[a], 1023[a]).

[9] *So* B[m] Fsb.; C[k] B[al] yassubhayante, C[b] yass' ubhante.

[10] B[m] paṇidhi.   [11] B[al] yassa.

[12] B[al] -taṃ.   [13] B[a] tassa-y-idha.

[14] B[l] vā.   [15] C[kb] aṇū, B[al] aṇu, B[m] anu.

[16] C[b] -ṇā.

[17] C[b] ānādiyānā, B[a] anāriyānaṃ, B[l] ayāriyānaṃ.

[18] C[kb] kenīdha.   [19] B[am] Fsb. -smi.

[20] B[al] purak-.   [21] B[al] *omit* tesaṃ.

[22] C[k] paṇicch-, C[b] panicch- (*i.e.*, paṭicch-); Fsb. pan' icchitāse.

na brāhmaṇo sīlavatena[1] neyyo,

pāraṃgato[2] na pacceti tādī ti   8.

PARAMAṬṬHAKASUTTAṂ[3] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

6. *Jarāsutta.*

804. Appaṃ vata jīvitaṃ idaṃ,

oraṃ vassasatā pi miyyati,[4]

yo[5] ce[6] pi aticca jīvati,

atha kho so jarasā pi miyyati.   1.

805. Socanti janā mamāyite,

na hi santi niccā[7] pariggahā,

vinābhāvasantam[8] ev' idaṃ,

iti disvā nâgāram āvase.   2.

806. Maraṇena pi taṃ pahīyati,[9]

yaṃ puriso[10] 'mama-y-idan '[11] ti maññati,—

evam[12] pi viditvā paṇḍito

na mamattāya[13] nametha[14] māmako.   3.

807. Supinena yathā pi saṅgataṃ[15]

paṭibuddho puriso na passati,

---

[1] C^{kb} sīlabb-.   [2] C^k pāragato.

[3] B^{ai} Paramatthaka-.   [4] B^{ai} miyati.

[5] B^{ai} na so, B^m so.   [6] C^k me.

[7] *So* Nidd., Pj. *is silent;* C^{kb} B^m na hiṃsanti niccā,

B^{ai} Fsb. na hi sant' āniccā.

[8] Pj. =santavinābhāvaṃ vijjamānavinābhāvaṃ.

[9] C^k -īyyati, B^{aim} -iyyati.   [10] B^i pū-.

[11] B^a mamayan, B^m mamāyan, B^i mayhan.

[12] B^{aim} etaṃ.

[13] B^{aim} Fsb. pam-.

[14] B^i nameya.

[15] C^b B^{im} saṃga(m)taṃ, B^a bhaṃgataṃ.

evam[1] pi piyāyitaṃ[2] janaṃ
petaṃ kālakataṃ[3] na passati. 4.

808. Diṭṭhā pi sutā[4] pi te janā,
yesaṃ nāmam idaṃ pavuccati :
nāmam evâvasissati[5]
akkheyyaṃ petassa[6] jantuno. 5.

809. Sokaparidevamaccharaṃ
na jahanti giddhā mamāyite,
tasmā munayo[7] pariggahaṃ
hitvā acarimsu[8] khemadassino. 6.

810. Patilīnacarassa[9] bhikkhuno
bhajamānassa vivittamānasaṃ[10]
sāmaggiyam āhu tassa taṃ,
yo[11] attānaṃ bhavane na dassaye. 7.

811. Sabbattha muni[12] anissito
na piyaṃ kubbati no pi appiyaṃ,
tasmiṃ[13] paridevamaccharaṃ
paṇṇe vāri yathā na lippati.[14] 8.

812. Udabindu[15] yathā[16] pi pokkhare
padume vāri yathā na lippati,[14]
evaṃ muni nôpalippati[17]
yad idaṃ diṭṭhasutaṃ[18] mutesu vā. 9.

---

[1] B^ai evaṃ.   [2] C^b jarāyitaṃ.

[3] B^i kālaṅkataṃ.

[4] B^a *adds* janā, B^i *adds* nā.

[5] B^a evâvassayati, B^i evatāvasissati, B^m nāmaṃ yevâ-.

[6] B^ai -yyam etassa.   [7] C^b mū-.

[8] B^m acarisu, B^a acariyaṃsu, B^i acariyiṃsu.

[9] B^i paṭi-, B^a -varassa.

[10] *So* B^im ; B^a vivatta-, C^k vittamānasaṃ, C^b cittamānasaṃ ;
Nidd. vivittam āsanaṃ (Pj. *is silent*).

[11] B^a so.   [12] F_sb. -nī.

[13] B^i -smi.   [14] B^aim limp-.

[15] B^ai udakabindu.   [16] B^ai *omit* yathā.

[17] B^aim -limpati.

[18] B^i diṭṭham-, B^a ditha(ṃ)suta.

813. Dhono na hi tena maññati
yad idaṃ diṭṭhasutaṃ[1] mutesu vā,
na aññena[2] visuddhim icchati :
na hi so rajjati no virajjatī ti   10.

JARĀSUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

7. *Tissametteyyasuttaṃ.*

814. " Methunam anuyuttassa
            icc-āyasmā Tisso Metteyyo[3]
vighātaṃ brūhi mārisa
sutvāna tava sāsanaṃ viveke sikkhissāmase."[4]   1.

[F. 154]. 815. " Methunam anuyuttassa
            Metteyyā ti Bhagavā
mussat' evâpi sāsanaṃ,
micchā ca paṭipajjati, etaṃ tasmiṃ anāriyaṃ.   2.

816. Eko pubbe·caritvāna methunaṃ yo nisevati,
yānaṃ bhantaṃ va taṃ loke hīnam āhu puthujja-
     naṃ.   3.

817. Yaso kitti[5] ca yā pubbe, hāyat' evâpi[6] tassa sā,
etam pi disvā sikkhetha methunaṃ vippahātave.   4.

818. Saṃkappehi pareto so[7] kapaṇo viya jhāyati,
sutvā paresaṃ nigghosaṃ maṃku hoti tathāvidho. 5.

819. Atha satthāni kurute paravādehi codito,
esa khv-assa mahāgedho : mosavajjaṃ[8] pagāhati.[9] 6.

820. Paṇḍito ti samaññāto[10] ekacariyaṃ adhiṭṭhito,
athâpi methune yutto mando va parikissati. .   7.

---

[1] B^i diṭṭhaṃ-, B^a diṭha(ṃ)suta.

[2] B^{ai} Fsb. nâññena, B^m n' aññena.

[3] B^{ai} Tissametteyyo.

[4] B^i Fsb. sikkhisāmase (*metri causa*).

[5] C^{kb} kittiñ, Fsb. -tī.   [6] C^k hăyate câpi.

[7] Fsb. yo.   [8] B^a mosaṃv-.

[9] C^b pagāhāti *corr. from* pagāhāyati, B^{ai} sa gāhati.

[10] B^i pasaññāto.

821. Etam ādīnavaṃ ñatvā muni pubbāpare idha
ekacariyaṃ daḷhaṃ kayirā,[1] na nisevetha methu-
naṃ. 8.

[F. 155]. 822. Vivekaṃ yeva sikkhetha, *etad ariyānam* uttamaṃ,
†tena seṭṭho na†maññetha,[2] sa ve nibbānasantike. 9.

823. Rittassa[3] munino carato kāmesu anapekhino[4]
oghatiṇṇassa pihayanti kāmesu gathitā[5] pajā" ti 10.

TISSAMETTEYYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

8. *Pasūrasutta.*

824. "Idh' eva suddhi"[6] iti vādiyanti,[7]
nâññesu[8] dhammesu visuddhim āhu,
yaṃ nissitā, tattha[9] subhaṃ vadānā
paccekasaccesu puthū[10] niviṭṭhā. 1.

825. Te vādakāmā parisaṃ vigayha
bālaṃ[11] dahanti[12] mithu aññamaññaṃ,
vadenti[13] te aññasitā kathojjaṃ
pasaṃsakāmā kusalā vadānā. 2.

826. Yutto kathāyaṃ[14] parisāya majjhe
pasaṃsam icchaṃ vinighāti hoti,
apāhatasmiṃ[15] pana maṃku hoti,
nindāya so kuppati randhamesī.[16] 3.

---

[1] B^{am} kayirātha, B^i kariyātha.
* *to* * B^i ekacariyānam. † *to* † B^m na tena seṭho.
[2] B^{aim} maññatha. [3] C^b cittassa.
[4] B^{ai} -pekkhino.
[5] C^b -taṃ, B^{am} gadhitā, B^i gatito.
[6] (Pj.) Fsb. suddhiṃ (*cf.* 892^a).
[7] B^{aim} -ayanti. [8] B^i n' aññesu.
[9] C^b nattha, B^i tattaṃ. [10] *So* C^k B^m; C^b B^{ai} -u.
[11] B^a -la. [12] Fsb. -tī, B^a haranti.
[13] B^{aim} (Pj.) -anti. [14] C^b -ya.
[15] B^a -emi. [16] C^b B^{im} -esi, B^a -āsi.

827. Yam assa vādaṃ paribīnam āhu
apāhataṃ pañhavīmaṃsakāse,[1]

paridevati[2] socati[3] hīnavādo,
' upaccagā man ' ti anutthunāti.[4]   4.

828. Ete vivādā samaṇesu jātā,
etesu ugghāti[5] nighāti[5] hoti,
etam[6] pi disvā virame kathojjaṃ,
na h' aññadatth' atthi pasaṃsalābhā.[7]   5.

829. Pasaṃsito vā pana tattha hoti
akkhāya vādaṃ parisāya majjhe,
so hassati[8] unnamati-cca[9] tena
pappuyya tam[10] atthaṃ[11] yathā mano[12] ahū.[13] 6.

830. Yā unnati,[14] sâssa[15] vighātabhūmi,
mānātimānaṃ vadate pan' eso,
etam pi disvā na vivādayetha,
na hi tena suddhiṃ[16] kusalā vadanti.   7.

831. Sūro yathā rājakhādāya puṭṭho[17]
abhigajjam eti paṭisūram icchaṃ,
yen' eva so tena palehi[18] sūra,[19]
pubbe va n' atthi yad idaṃ yudhāya.   8.

832. Ye diṭṭhim uggayha vivādiyanti[20]
" idam[21] eva saccan " ti ca vādiyanti,

---

[1] Cᵇ Bᵃⁱ Fsb. pañhavimaṃ-, Cᵏᵇ Fsb. -sakā ye.

[2] Fsb. -tī.   [3] Cᵏ -tī.

[4] Cᵇ Bᵃⁱᵐ Fsb. -nāti, Cᵏ -nāti *corr. to* -ṇāti.

[5] Bᵐ -ti.   [6] Cᵏᵇ evam, Bᵃⁱ etaṃ.

[7] Pj. = na hi ettha pasaṃsalābhato añño attho atthi.

[8] Fsb. -tī, Bᵐ haṃsati.   [9] Bᵃⁱ -ti ca, Bᵐ -tī ca.

[10] Fsb. taṃ.   [11] Bᵐ attha.

[12] Cᵏ māno, Cᵇ mano.   [13] Cᵏ Fsb. ahu, Cᵇ Bᵃⁱ āhu.

[14] Fsb. -tī, Cᵇ unnavi.

[15] Bᵃ sāya, Bⁱ sāsa, Bᵐ tassa.

* *to* * Bᵃⁱ etaṃ pi disvāna virame kathojjaṃ < 828ᶜ.

[16] Bᵃⁱ -i.   [17] Bⁱ phu-.

[18] Bᵃⁱ -ti.   [19] Bⁱ sūraṃ, Bᵃ pura.

[20] Bᵃⁱ -ayanti.   [21] Cᵇ idhaṃ.

te tvaṃ vadassu,[1] na hi te 'dha[2] atthi
vādamhi jāte paṭisenikattā.   9.

833. Visenikatvā pana ye caranti[3]
diṭṭhīhi diṭṭhiṃ[4] avirujjhamānā,
tesu tvaṃ kiṃ[5] labhetho[6] Pasūra,[7]
yes' īdha n' atthi[8] paraṃ[9] uggahītaṃ.   10.

[F. 157.]   834. Atha tvaṃ pavitakkam[10] āgamā[11]
manasā diṭṭhigatāni cintayanto,
dhonena yugaṃ samāgamā,
na hi tvaṃ sagghasi[12] sampayātave[13] ti   11.

PASŪRASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

9. *Māgandiyasutta.*

835. "Disvāna Taṇhaṃ *Aratiṃ Ragañ ca*
nâhosi[14] chando api methunasmiṃ:[15]
kim ev' idaṃ muttakarīsapuṇṇaṃ,
pādā pi[16] naṃ samphusituṃ[17] na icche."   1.

---

[1] B[ai] teti (*in* B[a] hetthi) varassu.   [2] B[ai] ca.

[3] B[ai] vadanti.   [4] B[ai] -i.

[5] B[i] kira.

[6] Pj. kiṃ labhethā ti paṭimallaṃ kiṃ labhissasi; C[k]
labhettho, C[b] labhedetthā; B[m] labhetha, B[ai] karotha.

[7] B[a] samudda.   [8] Fsb. -ī.

[9] B[ai] paramam.   [10] B[ai] savi-, C[b] -amm.

[11] B[ai] -mmā.

[12] *So* B[ai] Pj. (=sakkhissasi); C[k] pagghasi, C[b] pagghasa
corr. to sakkhasi, B[m] agghasi.

[13] B[i] sampā-, B[a] sappā-.

* *to* * B[ai] Arati ca (*in* B[a] cca) Rāgaṃ, B[m] Aratiñ ca
Rāgaṃ.

[14] B[im] na hosi.   [15] B[a] -smi.

[16] *So* B[aim] Pj.; C[kb] *omit* pi.   [17] B[ai] samphussituṃ.

836. " Etādisañ[1] ce ratanam na icchasi[2]
      nārim[3] narindehi bahūhi patthitam,
      ditthigatam[4] sīlavatānujīvitam[5]
      bhavūpapattiñ[3] ca vadesi kīdisam."   2.

837. " 'Idam vadāmī' ti na tassa hoti
               Māgandiyā[6] ti Bhagavā
      dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītam,
      passañ ca ditthīsu anuggahāya
      ajjhattasantim[7] pacinam[8] adassam."[9]   3.

838. " Vinicchayā yāni[10] pakappitāni.
               iti Māgandiyo
      te ve[11] muni[12] brūsi anuggahāya,
      'ajjhattasantī' ti yam etam attham
      kathan[1] nu dhīrehi paveditam tam."   4.

839. " Na ditthiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena,
               Māgandiyā ti Bhagavā
      sīlabbatenâpi *na suddhim* āha[13]
      aditthiyā assutiyā[14] aññāṇā[15]

      asīlatā abbatā no pi tena,
      ete ca[16] nissajja[17] anuggahāya
      santo anissāya bhavam na jappe."   5.

840. " No ce kira ditthiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena
               iti Māgandiyo
      sīlabbatenâpi visuddhim[18] āha,

---

[1] B[ai] -am.   [2] B[ai] -esi.

[3] B[ai] -i.   [4] Fsb. ditthī-.

[5] *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[kb] sīlabb-.

[6] B[l] Māgandiya- *throughout.*

[7] *So* C[b] B[m] Fsb.; C[k] B[ai] ajjhattam santim (*cf.* 919).

[8] B[aim] pavicinam (*in* B[a] bavi-, B[l] -vidhīnam, B[m] -am).

[9] B[m] addasam.   [10] B[ai] vinicchayāni.

[11] C[kb] ce.   [12] Fsb. -ī.

* *to* * B[m] visuddhim.

[13] C[kb] āhā.   [14] B[aim] Pj. asu-.

[15] B[im] Fsb. aññāṇā (*metri causa*).

[16] B[a] na.   [17] B[ai] nisa-.

[18] B[aim] na suddhim.

elambujaṃ kaṇṭakaṃ[1] vārijaṃ yathā
jalena paṃkena c' anūpalittaṃ,[2]
evaṃ munī[3] santivādo agiddho
kāme ca loke ca anūpalitto.[4]　　　　　　11.

846. Na vedagū ditthiyā[5] na mutiyā
sa mānam eti, na hi tammayo[6] so,
na kammanā no pi sutena neyyo
anūpanīto[7] so nivesanesu.　　　　　　12.

847. Saññāvirattassa na santi ganthā,[8]
paññāvimuttassa na santi mohā:
saññañ ca ditthiñ ca ye aggahesuṃ,[9]
te ghaṭṭayantā[10] vicaranti loke " ti　　13.

MĀGANDIYASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

10. *Purābhedasutta.*

848. " Kathaṃdassī[11] kathaṃsīlo upasanto ti vuccati,
tam[12] me Gotama pabrūhi pucchito uttamaṃ na-
raṃ."　　　　　　1.

849. " Vītataṇho purā bhedā
　　　　　　ti Bhagavā
pubbam antam anissito
vemajjhe nûpasaṃkheyyo,[13] tassa n' atthi purek-
khataṃ.[14]　　　　　　2.

---

[1] Bᵃⁱ kaṇḍakaṃ.　　　　　　　[2] Bᵃⁱ ca anup-.
[3] Bⁱ -i.　　　　　　　　　　　[4] Cᵇ Bᵃⁱ anup-.
[5] (Pj. = catumaggavedagū mādiso ditthiyāyako na hoti);
Bᵃ ditthiyāko, Bⁱ ditthiyāyako.
[6] Cᵇ kammayo, Bᵃⁱ tammayo.
[7] Cᵇ anupanīno, Bᵃⁱ anupaṇito, Bᵐ anupanīto.
[8] Bᵃⁱ gandhā, Bᵐ gantā.　　　　　[9] Cᵇ anuggahesuṃ.
[10] *So* Cᵏᵇ (Pj.) (= aññamaññaṃ ghattentā); Bᵃⁱ ghatta-
mānā, Bᵐ gharamānā.　　　　　　　　[11] Bᵃⁱ -i.
[12] Bᵃⁱ -aṃ.　　　　　　　[13] Bᵃᵐ n' upa-, Bⁱ na pa-.
[14] Bᵃⁱ purakkhataṃ, Bⁱ *adds* ti.

850. Akkodhano[1] asantāsī,[2] avikatthī[3] akukkuco,[4]
    mantabhāṇī[5] anuddhato, sa ve vācāyato muni.   3.

[F. 160]. 851. Nirāsatti[6] anāgate atītaṃ nânusocati,
    vivekadassī[3] phassesu diṭṭhīsu[7] ca na niyyati,[8]   4.

852. patilīno[9] akuhako, apihālu amaccharī,[2]
    appagabbho ajeguccho, pesuṇeyye[10] ca no yuto,[11]   5.

853. sātiyesu anassāvī[12] atimāne ca no yuto,[11]
    saṇho ca paṭibhānavā,[13] na saddho na virajjati,   6.

854. lābhakamyā[14] na sikkhati, alābhe na ca[15] kuppati,
    aviruddho ca taṇhāya rase ca[16] nânugijjhati,   7.

855. upekhako[17] sadā sato na loke maññate samaṃ
    na visesī[18] na nīceyyo,[19] tassa no santi ussadā.   8.

856. Yassa nissayatā[20] n' atthi, ñatvā dhammaṃ anissito,
    bhavāya vibhavāya vā taṇhā yassa na vijjati,   9.

857. taṃ brūmi upasanto ti kāmesu anapekhinaṃ,[21]
    ganthā[22] tassa na vijjanti, atāri[23] so visattikaṃ.   10.

[F. 161]. 858. Na tassa puttā pasavo vā[24] khettaṃ vatthuṃ na[25]
    vijjati,

---

1 B^ai ako-.
2 C^b B^ai -i.
3 B^ai -i.
4 B^aim -kkucco.
5 C^k -nī, B^ai -ṇi.
6 C^kb B^a -santi, Fsb. -sattī.
7 C^b B^ai -isu.
8 B^ai niyati.
9 B^aim paṭi-.
10 C^b pesun-.
11 B^ai yutto.
12 B^ai anasāvi.
13 C^b B^ai paṭibhānavā.
14 B^i lobha-, C^k -kammyā, B^a -kappā. ·
15 B^ai ca na.
16 B^aim Pj. Fsb. rasesu (Pj. = mūlarasādisu gedhaṃ nâpaj-
jati), *cf.* 922^c.
17 B^i upekkha-.
18 B^ai -i, B^m -aṃ.
19 B^im -a.
20 B^aim (Pj.) nissayanā.
21 B^a anupekkhanaṃ, B^i ananupekkhanaṃ, B^m anupek-
khinaṃ.
22 B^a gaṇṭhā, B^i gandhanaṃ.
23 B^a adhāri, B^i atari, B^m atarī.
24 B^im Fsb. *omit* vā.
25 *So* C^k; B^aim -uñ ca, C^b *omits* na.

attaṃ[1] vā pi nirattaṃ[2] vā na tasmiṃ upalab-
bhati.[3] 11.

859. Yena naṃ[4] vajju[5] puthujjanā atho samaṇabrāhmaṇā,
taṃ tassa apurekkhataṃ,[6] tasmā vādesu n' ejati. 12.

860. Vītagedho amaccharī[7] na ussesu vadate muni[8]
na[9] samesu[10] na omesu,[11] kappaṃ n' eti akappiyo. 13.

861. Yassa loke sakaṃ n' atthi, asatā ca na socati,
dhammesu ca na gacchati, sa ve santo ti vuc-
catī " ti 14.

PURĀBHEDASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

11. *Kalahavivādasutta.*

862. " Kuto pahūtā kalahā vivādā
paridevasokā[12] sahamaccharā ca
mānātimānā[13] sahapesuṇā[14] ca,
kuto pahūtā te, tad iṃgha brūhi." 1.

863. " Piyā pahūtā[15] kalahā vivādā
paridevasokā[16] sahamaccharā ca

[F. 162].

mānātimānā[13] sahapesuṇā[14] ca,
macchariyayuttā kalahā vivādā
vivādajātesu ca pesuṇāni." 2.

---

[1] B[i] attā, B[a] atta, B[m] atthaṃ.   [2] B[m] niratthaṃ.
[3] B[a] upalimpati, B[i] uppalampati.
[4] *So* C[k] (?) B[m], Nidd., *p.* 231[5]; C[b] (Pj.) taṃ, B[ai] Fsb. *omit*
naṃ.
[5] B[a] -uṃ, B[i] -aṃ (?).
[6] B[ai] apurakkh-, C[k] -ekkhantaṃ.   [7] B[ai] -i.
[8] C[b] -ṇī.   [9] B[ai] *omit* na.
[10] C[b] mesu.   [11] B[ai] nā oramesu.
[12] B[a] -ko, B[i] -ke.   [13] B[(a)i] -na.
[14] C[kb] -nā.
[15] B[aim] piyappahū ā (*in* B[ai] -hutā).   [16] B[i] -ko.

864. "Piyā su lokasmiṃ[1] kutonidānā
ye vā pi[2] lobhā vicaranti loke,
āsā ca niṭṭhā ca kutonidānā,
ye samparāyāya[3] narassa honti." 3.

865. "Chandānidānāni[4] piyāni loke
ye vā pi[5] lobhā vicaranti loke,
āsā ca niṭṭhā ca itonidānā,
ye samparāyāya[3] narassa honti." 4.

866. "Chando nu lokasmiṃ[1] kutonidāno,
vinicchayā vā pi kuto pahūtā
kodho mosavajjañ ca kathaṃkathā ca
ye vā pi dhammā samaṇena vuttā." 5.

867. "'Sātaṃ, asātan' ti yam āhu loke,
tam ūpanissāya[6] pahoti chando,
rūpesu disvā vibhavaṃ bhavañ[7] ca
vinicchayaṃ kurute jantu loke. 6.

868. Kodho mosavajjañ ca kathaṃkathā ca
ete pi[8] dhammā dvaya-m-eva sante:[9]
kathaṃkathī[10] ñāṇapathāya sikkhe,
ñatvā pavuttā samaṇena dhammā." 7.

869. "Sātaṃ asātañ ca kutonidānā,[11]
kismiṃ[12] asante na bhavanti h' ete,
'vibhavaṃ bhavañ[7] cāpi' yam etam atthaṃ,
etaṃ[13] me pabrūhi yatonidānaṃ." 8.

870. "Phassanidānaṃ[14] sātaṃ asātaṃ,
phasse asante na bhavanti h' ete,

---

[1] B[a] -smi. [2] B[aim] cāpi.
[3] B[ai] sam-. [4] C[k] chanda-.
[5] B[m] cāpi. [6] *Cf.* 901[a]; B[aim] upa-.
[7] C[k] -am. [8] C[k] mi, C[b] vi.
[9] *So* B[im] Pj. (= ete pi kodhādayo dhammā sātāsātadvaye sante eva pahonti < Nidd.); C[kb] dayaṃ eva santo, B[a] dvayame ca sante. [10] B[i] -i, B[a] -ā.
[11] B[i] *adds* pariggahā cāpi kuto pahutā (<871).
[12] B[ai] kasmi(ṃ), B[m] kismi. [13] B[ai] etaṃ.
[14] *So* C[k] (B[m]?) Fsb.; C[b] B[ai] phassaṃni- (*i.e.*, phassāni-dānaṃ?, *cf.* 865[a]).

' vibhavaṃ bhavañ câpi ' yam etam atthaṃ,
etaṃ[1] te pabrūmi[2] itonidānaṃ." 9.

871. " Phasso nu lokasmiṃ[3] kutonidāno,
pariggahā vā pi[4] kuto pahūtā,[5]
kismiṃ[6] asante na mamattaṃ[7] atthi,
kismiṃ[6] vibhūte na phusanti[8] phassā." 10.

872. " Nāmañ ca rūpañ ca paṭicca phassā,[9]
icchānidānāni pariggahāni,
icchā na santyā[10] na mamattaṃ[11] atthi,
rūpe vibhūte na phusanti[8] phassā." 11.

873. " Kathaṃsametassa vibhoti[12] rūpaṃ,[13]
sukhaṃ dukhaṃ[14] vā pi[15] kathaṃ vibhoti,
etam me pabrūhi yathā vibhoti,[16]
' taṃ[17] jāniyāma ' iti[18] me mano ahū."[19] 12.

874. " Na saññasaññī[20] na visaññasaññī[20]
no pi asaññī[20] na vibhūtasaññī,[20]—
evaṃsametassa vibhoti rūpaṃ,[13]
saññānidānā hi papañcasaṃkhā." 13.

875. " Yan tam apucchimha,[21] akittayī[22] no, ·
aññaṃ taṃ[23] pucchāma, tad iṃgha brūhi:

---

[1] B[ai] etan.
[2] C[k] pabbr-.
[3] B[a] -smi.
[4] B[aim] câpi.
[5] C[kb] B[a] -utā, B[i] bahutā.
[6] B[am] kasmi(ṃ).
[7] C[b] B[i] mamatthi, B[a] mahattaṃ.
[8] B[a] phussanti.
[9] B[ai] -sso.

[10] B[ai] icc(h)āni satyā, B[m] icchāy' asatyā, Nidd. icchāy'
asantyā = icchāya asantyā asaṃvijjamānāya, Fsb. icchāna
santyā.

[11] C[kb] B[i] mamattham, B[a] mamattanom.

[12] *So* B[aim] *throughout* (*in* B[a] *once* vibhāgoti); C[kb] vihoti
throughout (*in* C[b] *once* vinoti).

[13] B[ai] ruppaṃ.
[14] B[aim] dukkh-.
[15] B[m] -añ câpi.
[16] B[ai] -taṃ.
[17] B[aim] tañ.
[18] B[m] jānissāmā ti.
[19] C[b] B[m] ahu, B[ai] ăhu.
[20] B[ai] -i.
[21] B[ai] -mhā.
[22] B[i] -i, B[a] akitaniyi.
[23] *So* C[k]; C[b] aññaṃ na, B[ai] asantaṃ.

ettāvat' aggam[1] no[2] vadanti h' eke[3]
yakkhassa suddhim[4] idha paṇḍitāse,
udāhu aññam pi vadanti etto."[5] 14.

876. "Ettāvat' aggam[6] pi vadanti h' eke[7]
yakkhassa suddhim[4] idha paṇḍitāse,
tesam pun'[8] eke samayam[9] vadanti[10]
anupādisese kusalā vadānā. 15.

[F. 164].

877. Ete ca ñatvā 'upanissitā' ti
ñatvā munī[4] nissaye[11] so vimamsī,[12]
ñatvā vimutto na vivādam[13] eti
bhavābhavāya na sameti dhīro " ti 16.

KALAHAVIVĀDASUTTAM NIṬṬHITAM.

---

12. *Cūḷaviyūhasutta.*

878. "Sakam sakam diṭṭhi paribbasānā
viggayha[14] nānā kusalā vadanti :
' yo evam[15] jānāti,[16] sa vedi dhammam,
idam paṭikkosam[17] akevalī[4] so.' 1.

879. Evam[18] pi[19] viggayha[14] vivādiyanti,[20]
' bālo paro akusalo' ti câhu,
sacco nu vādo katamo imesam,
sabbe va h' ime[21] kusalā vadānā." 2.

---

[1] B[ai] ettāvatāggam (*in* B[a] -a).
[2] B[m] nu, Pj. no (=nu).
[3] B[ai] h' ete.
[4] B[ai] -i.
[5] B[a] ettho.
[6] B[ai] ettāvatāggam.
[7] B[a] h' ete, B[i] -y- eke.
[8] B[aim] Pj. pan'.
[9] B[i] *adds* tam.
[10] C[b] -enti.
[11] C[kb] -yo.
[12] C[b] B[ai] -i.
[13] B[a] vicāram.
[14] B[ai] vigayha.
[15] C[b] eva.
[16] B[ai] vijānāti.
[17] B[ai] paṭiko-.
[18] B[ai] -am.
[19] B[i] *omits* pi.
[20] C[b] B[aim] -ayanti.
[21] *So MSS.*; Fsb. hîme (*cf.* 903[d]).

880. "Parassa ce[1] dhammam anānujānaṃ
　　　bālo mago hoti nihīnapañño,
　　　sabbe va bālā[2] sunihīnapaññā,[3]
　　　sabbe v' ime diṭṭhi paribbasānā.　　　　3.

881. Sandiṭṭhiyā ce pana[4] vīvadātā[5]
　　　saṃsuddhapaññā kusalā mutīmā,[6]
　　　na tesaṃ[7] koci parihīnapañño,[8]
　　　diṭṭhi[9] hi tesaṃ[10] pi tathā samattā.　　　　4.

[F. 165].

882. Na vâham 'etaṃ tathiyan'[11] ti brūmi,
　　　yam āhu bālā[12] mithu[13] aññamaññaṃ :
　　　sakaṃ sakaṃ diṭṭhim akaṃsu saccaṃ,
　　　tasmā hi 'bālo' ti paraṃ dahanti."　　　　5.

883. "Yam āhu 'saccaṃ tathiyan' ti[14] eke,
　　　tam āhu aññe 'tucchaṃ musā' ti,
　　　evaṃ[10] pi[15] viggayha vivādiyanti,[16]
　　　kasmā na ekaṃ samaṇā vadanti."　　　　6.

884. "Ekaṃ hi saccaṃ na dutīyaṃ[17] atthi,
　　　yasmiṃ[18] pajāno vivade[19] pajānaṃ,
　　　nānā te[20] saccāni sayaṃ thunanti,[21]
　　　tasmā na ekaṃ samaṇā vadanti."　　　　7.

---

[1] *So* .B[aim] (*cf.* 881[a]); C[kb] Fsb. ve.

[2] *So* B[ai]; B[m] sabbe v' ime bālā, C[kb] sabbe v' ime dānā bālā.

[3] B[ai] suhinapaññā.

[4] C[kb] Fsb. ve pana, B[i] ce na, B[am] ceva na, Pj. (c'eva na *and*) ce pana.

[5] B[a] -nā.　　　　[6] B[i] ma-.　　　　[7] B[a] te.

[8] C[kb] parihīnapakko, B[ai] pi hinapañño, B[m] pi nihīnapañño.

[9] Fsb. -ī.　　　　[10] B[ai] -aṃ.

[11] B[aim] tathivan, Pj. tathiyaṃ *and* tathivaṃ.

[12] B[aim] -o.　　　　[13] B[a] pithu, B[i] misu.

[14] *So* Fsb. (*cf.* 882[a]); C[kb] B[m] tathivan ti, B[i] kathivadanti, B[a] tadhivan ti.

[15] B[i] *omits* pi.　　　　[16] B[aim] -ayanti.

[17] C[b] B[ai] -tiyaṃ.　　　　[18] B[a] -smi.　　　　[19] B[ai] -re.

[20] B[aim] nānāto.　　　　[21] B[i] phu-, B[a] pu-, B[m] phuṭanti.

885. "Kasmā nu saccāni vadanti nānā
pavādiyāse kusalā vadānā:
saccāni su tāni[1] bahūni nānā,
udāhu te takkam anussaranti." 8.

886. "Na h' eva saccāni bahūni nānā,
aññatra saññāya niccāni[2] loke,
takkañ ca[3] diṭṭhīsu pakappayitvā
'saccam, musā' ti dvayadhammam[4] āhu. 9.

887. Diṭṭhe sute sīlavate[5] mute vā
ete ca[6] nissāya vimānadassī[7]
vinicchaye ṭhatva[8] pahassamāno[9]
'bālo paro akusalo' ti câha.[10] 10.

888. Yen' eva 'bālo' ti[11] param dahāti,[12]
tenâtumānam 'kusalo' ti câha:
sayam attanā[13] so[14] kusalo[15] vadāno
aññam vimāneti, tath'[16] eva pāvā.[17] 11.

[F. 166].

889. Atīsaramdiṭṭhiyā[18] so samatto
mānena matto paripuṇṇamānī[19]
sayam eva sāmam manasâbhisitto,
diṭṭhī hi[20] sā tassa tathā samattā. 12.

890. Parassa ce hi vacasā nihīno,
tumo sahā hoti nihīnapañño:
atha ce sayam vedagū[21] hoti dhīro,
na koci bālo samaṇesu atthi. 13.

---

[1] Fsb. sutāni (Pj. *is silent*).   [2] Bᵃ caccāni, Bⁱ caccā.

[3] Bⁱ -am ca, Bᵃ -a cca.   [4] *So* Bᵃⁱᵐ; Cᵏᵇ daya-.

[5] *So* Fsb.; Cᵏᵇ Bᵃⁱᵐ sīlabb-.

[6] *So* Bᵃⁱᵐ Pj.; Cᵏᵇ etesu.   [7] Bᵃⁱ -i.

[8] *So* Cᵏ; Cᵇ Bᵃⁱ Fsb. -tvā.

[9] *So* Cᵇ (Pj.); Cᵏ pabhassa-, Bᵃⁱ sahassa-.

[10] *So* Bᵃⁱᵐ Pj.; Cᵏᵇ câhu.   [11] Bᵃⁱ *omit* ti.

[12] Bᵃⁱ dahati, Cᵇ ti.   [13] Bᵃⁱᵐ -o.   [14] Bᵃⁱ *omit* so.

[15] *So* Bᵃᵐ; Bⁱ -le, Cᵏᵇ -lā (<885ᵇ, *etc.*).

[16] Bᵃⁱᵐ tad.   [17] Bᵐ pāva, Bᵃⁱ pāthā.

[18] Cᵏ atīsaram- *corr. from* atīsāram-, Bᵃⁱᵐ atīsāradiṭṭhiyā.

[19] Cᵏᵇ Bⁱ -i.   [20] Bᵃⁱ diṭṭhi, *omitting* hi.

[21] Cᵏ Bᵃᵐ Fsb. -u.

891. 'Aññam ito yâbhivadanti[1] dhammaṃ,
  aparaddhā suddhim akevalīno,'[2]
  evam hi[3] tithyā[4] puthuso vadanti,
  sandiṭṭhirāgena *hi te* 'bhirattā.   14.

892. 'Idh' eva suddhi'[5] iti vādiyanti,[6]
  nâññesu dhammesu visuddhim āhu,
  evam[7] pi tithyā[4] puthuso niviṭṭhā
  sakāyane tattha daḷham vadānā.   15.

893. Sakāyane câpi[8] daḷham vadāno
  kam ettha 'bālo' ti param daheyya:
  sayam eva so medhakam āvaheyya
  param vadam bālam asuddhidhammaṃ.[9] 16.

894. Vinicchaye[10] ṭhatvā sayam pamāya
  uddham so[11] lokasmim vivādam eti,
  hitvāna sabbāni vinicchayāni
  na medhakam kurute jantu loke " ti   17.

CŪḶAVIYŪHASUTTAṂ[12] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

13. *Mahāviyūhasutta.*

895. " Ye kec' ime diṭṭhi paribbasānā
  'idam eva saccan' ti vivādiyanti,[13]
  sabbe va te nindam anvānayanti
  atho pasaṃsam[14] pi labhanti tattha."   1.

---

[1] C[b] sâbhi-, B[a] parâbhi-.
[2] B[aim] akevalī te (*in* B[a] -phali, B[i] -vali), *cf.* 878[d].
[3] B[aim] Fsb. evam pi.
[4] C[k] B[m] titthyā, B[a] titthā, B[i] tityā.
* *to* * B[a] titthā, B[i] tikkhyā, B[m] titthyā.
[5] *So* B[ai] (Pj.) *cf.* 824[a]; C[kb] B[m] Fsb. -im.
[6] B[m] vādayanti.   [7] B[ai] evam.   [8] B[aim] vā pi.
[9] *So* B[ai] Pj. (=asuddhadhammaṃ); C[kb] Fsb. asuddha-.
[10] B[a] *adds* ca, B[i] va.   [11] *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[kb] yo, B[m] sa.
[12] B[am] Cūlabyūha-, B[i] Cūlabruha-.
[13] B[ai] ca vādiyanti.   [14] B[ai] -am.

896. "Appaṃ hi etaṃ na alaṃ[1] samāya,[2]
duve[3] vivādassa[4] phalāni brūmi,
etam[5] pi disvā na vivādiyetha[6]
khemâbhipassaṃ[7] avivādabhūmiṃ.[8] 2.

897. Yā kāc' imā sammutiyo puthujjā,[9]
sabbā va etā na upeti vidvā,[10]
anūpayo[11] so upayaṃ kim eyya[12]
diṭṭhe sute khantiṃ[13] akubbamāno.[14] 3.

898. Sīluttamā saññamenâhu suddhiṃ[15]
vataṃ samādāya upaṭṭhitāse
'idh' eva[16] sikkhema, ath' assa suddhiṃ '[15]
bhavūpanītā kusalā vadānā. 4.

899. Sace cuto sīlavatāto[17] hoti,
sa[18] vedhati[19] kammaṃ virādhayitvā,[20]
sa[18] jappati[19] paṭṭhayatîdha[21] suddhiṃ[15]
satthā va hīno[22] pavasaṃ gharamhā. 5.

900. Sīlabbataṃ vâpi[23] pahāya sabbaṃ
kammañ ca sāvajjanavajjaṃ[24] etaṃ

---

[1] B[ai] nâlaṃ.   [2] B[ai] pam-.

[3] B[i] dve.   [4] B[i] vādassa.

[5] C[kb] Fsb. evam, B[aim] etaṃ.   [6] B[aim] -ayetha.

[7] *So* B[a] Pj. (=kheman ti passamāno < Nidd.) ; C[k] B[i] -passa, C[b] -phassa.

[8] B[ai] (Pj.) -bhūmaṃ (Nidd. -bhummaṃ).   [9] B[i] -jjanā.

[10] C[b] vivā.   [11] C[b] B[ai] anup-.

[12] C[kb] upasaṃkimeyya, B[a] uyaṃkameyya, B[i] upayaṃ kim upeyya, B[m] upayaṃ kipeyya.

[13] B[im] -i.   [14] B[m] pakrubb-.

[15] B[ai] -i.   [16] C[b] icc- eva.

[17] *MSS.* sīlabba-; C[b] -tānino, B[a] -tāko, B[im] -tato, (Pj. sīlavatato).

[18] B[aim] pa-.   [19] Fsb. -tī.

[20] *So* B[i] Pj.; B[a] virāyapayitva, C[kb] nirādhayitvā.

[21] B[aim] -ti ca.   [22] B[i] satthā vihino.

[23] B[ai] câpi.

[24] B[ai] Pj. Fsb. sāvajjānavajjaṃ ; *cf.* 534[b].

'suddhī,[1] asuddhī'[2] ti apatthayāno
virato care santim anuggahāya. 6.

901. Tapûpanissāya[3] jigucchitaṃ vā
atha vā pi diṭṭhaṃ va[4] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā
uddhaṃsarā[5] suddhiṃ[6] anutthunanti[7]
avītataṇhāse bhavābhavesu. 7.

902. Patthayamānassa[8] hi jappitāni
saṃvedhitaṃ[9].câpi[10] pakappitesu :
cutūpapāto idha yassa n' atthi,
sa kena vedheyya[11] kuhiñ[12] ca[13] jappe. 8.

903. "Yam āhu dhammaṃ 'paraman' ti ek
tam eva 'hīnan' ti panâhu aññe :
sacco nu vādo katamo imesaṃ,
sabbe va hîme[14] kusalā vadānā. 9.

904. Sakaṃ[15] hi dhammaṃ paripuṇṇam āhu
aññassa dhammaṃ pana hīnam āhu,
evaṃ[16] pi viggayha[17] vivādiyanti
sakaṃ sakaṃ sammutim āhu saccaṃ." 10.

905. "Parassa ce[18] vambhayitenā hīno,[19]
na koci dhammesu visesi assa,[20]
puthū[21] hi aññassa vadanti dhammaṃ
nihīnato saṃhi daḷhaṃ vadānā. 11.

---

[1] *So* C[k]; C[b] (Pj.) Fsb. -iṃ, B[ai] -i.

[2] *So* C[kb]; B[ai] (Pj.) Fsb. -in.   [3] B[i] tamupa-.

[4] B[aim] ca.   [5] B[ai] -parā.

[6] *So* B[ai]; Pj. -iṃ, C[kb] -aṃ.

[7] C[b] aṇu-, B[a] -ttananti, B[im] -tthunanti.

[8] B[i] patthiya-.   [9] C[k] saṃveditaṃ, B[aim] pavedhitaṃ.

[10] B[aim] vā pi.   [11] C[k] B[a] vedeyya.   [12] B[ai] -i.

[13] *So* C[b] B[i] Pj.; C[k] B[a] Fsb. ci; Nidd. kuhiṃ pajappe ti kim hi jappeyya pajappeyya. . . .

[14] C[k] B[ai] h' ime.   [15] B[ai] -añ.

* *to* * B[ai] tam eva hinan ti panâhu aññe=903[b].

[16] B[i] evaṃ, B[a] etaṃ, C[kb] etaṃ.

[17] C[k] vigayha.   [18] C[k] ve *or* ce.

[19] C[kb] vaṃh-, B[ai] vambhayite nihīnc.

[20] B[ai] assu.   [21] B[ai] puthu.

906. Sadhammapūjā ca panā tath' eva :
yathā pasaṃsanti sakāyanāni,
sabbe va[1] vādā tathivā[2] bhaveyyuṃ,[3]
suddhī[4] hi nesaṃ paccattam[5] eva.　　12.

907. Na brāhmaṇassa paraneyyam atthi
dhammesu niccheyya samuggahītaṃ,
tasmā vivādāni upātivatto,
na hi seṭṭhato[6] passati dhammam aññaṃ.　13.

[F. 169].

908. 'Jānāmi passāmi, tath' eva etaṃ'
diṭṭhiyā eke[7] paccenti suddhiṃ :[4]
addakkhi ce,[8] kiṃ hi[9] tumassa tena,
atisitvā aññena vadanti suddhiṃ.[4]　14.

909. Passaṃ[10] naro dakkhiti[11] nāmarūpaṃ,
disvāna vâññassati[12] tāni-m-eva :
kāmaṃ bahuṃ passatu[13] appakaṃ vā,
na hi tena suddhiṃ kusalā vadanti.　15.

910. Nivissavādī[4] na hi[14] suddhināyo[15]
pakappitaṃ[16] diṭṭhi purekkharāno,[17]
yaṃ[18] nissito, tattha subhaṃ vadāno
suddhiṃvado[19] tattha tath' addasā[20] so.　16.

911. Na brāhmaṇo kappam upeti saṃkhaṃ[21]
na diṭṭhisārī[22] na pi[23] ñāṇabandhu,

---

1 *So* (Pj.) B[im]; C[kb] Fsb. pa- ; B[a] vi-.

2 *So* C[kb] B[m], *cf.* 882[a]; B[ai] tath' eva.

3 B[ai] -aṃ.　　　　　4 B[ai] -i.

5 B[i] -attham.　　　　6 C[b] heṭṭhato.

7 B[ai] ete.　　　　　8 C[kb] ve.

9 B[im] kiñci, B[a] kicci.　10 C[b] passati, B[a] passa.

11 B[aim] dakkhati.　　12 B[ai] c' aññassati.

13 C[b] -ti.　　　　　14 B[ai] pi.

15 B[ai] suppinayo, B[m] subbināyo (Nidd. na hi subbināyo =
dubbinayo, duññāpayo . . .).

16 *So* Pj.; C[kb] -tā, B[m] -to, B[a] pakampitā, B[i] pakappataṃ.

17 B[ai] purakkha-.　　18 B[ai] yan.

19 B[ai] suddhiv-.　　20 B[a] tathâddasa.

21 B[aim] -ā.　　　　22 B[i] diṭṭhe-, C[b] B[ai] -sāri.

23 B[a] nānvi, B[i] nāvi.

ñatvā ca so sammutiyo[1] puthujjā[2]
upekhati,[3] uggahananta-m-aññe.[4] 17.

912. Visajja ganthāni[5] munîdha loke
vivādajātesu na[6] vaggasārī[7]
santo asantesu upekkhako so
anuggaho, uggahananta-m-aññe.[8] 18.

913. Pubbāsave hitvā nave[9] akubbaṃ
na chandagū no pi[10] nivissavādo,[11]
sa vippamutto diṭṭhigatehi dhīro
na lippati[12] loke anattagarahī.[13] 19.

914. Sa[14] sabbadhammesu visenibhūto,
yaṃ kiñci diṭṭhaṃ va[15] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā,
sa pannabhāro muni vippayutto[16]
na kappiyo nûparato[17] na patthiyo ".[18]

ti Bhagavā ti 20.

MAHĀVIYŪHASUTTAM[19] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

---

[1] Bᵃ -matiyo.   [2] Bⁱ -jjanā.
[3] Fsb. upekhatī.
[4] *So* Pj. (= uggahananti aññe, aññe tā sammutiyo uggaṇ
hantī ti vuttaṃ hoti); Cᵏᵇ Fsb. uggahaṇaṃ (*in* Cᵇ -taṃ)
tam aññe; Bᵃⁱᵐ uggahananti (*in* Bᵃⁱ -nanti)-m-aññe.
[5] Bᵃⁱ gandhāni.   [6] Bᵃⁱ -jāte puna.
[7] Cᵏ Bᵃⁱ -i.
[8] *MSS. as in* 911ᵈ, *but here* Cᵇ uggahaṇaṃ, Bᵃ uggaha
nanti.
[9] Cᵇ namve, Bᵃ -na so.   [10] Bᵃⁱᵐ nâpi.
[11] Bᵃⁱ -vādi, Bᵐ -vādī.
[12] Cᵇ lippa, Bⁱᵐ limpati, Fsb. -tī.
[13] Bᵃ anuttaragarahi, Bⁱ anatthagarati.
[14] *So* Bᵐ, *cf.* 193ᵃ (Pj. so); Cᵏᵇ na, Bᵃⁱ *omit* sa.
[15] Bᵃⁱ ca.   [16] Bⁱᵐ -mutto.
[17] Cᵇ Bᵃ n' upa-, Bⁱ mupa-.   [18] Bᵃⁱ pattiyo.
[19] Bᵃ -byūha-, Bⁱ -brūha-.

14. *Tuvaṭakasutta.*

915. "Pucchāmi taṃ Ādiccabandhuṃ[1]
    vivekaṃ santipadañ ca mahesiṃ :[2]
    kathaṃ disvā nibbāti bhikkhu
    anupādiyāno lokasmiṃ[3] kiñci."   1.

916. "Mūlaṃ papañcasaṃkhāyā[4]
           ·ti Bhagavā
    'mantā asmī'[5] ti sabbam uparundhe,[6]
    yā kāci taṇhā ajjhattaṃ,
      tāsaṃ[7] vinayā[8] sadā sato sikkhe.   2.

917. Yaṃ kiñci[9] dhammam abhijaññā
    ajjhattam atha vā pi bahiddhā,
    na tena thamaṃ[10] kubbetha,
      na hi sā nibbuti satam vuttā :   3.

918. seyyo na tena maññeyya
    nīceyyo atha vā pi sarikkho,—
    puṭṭho[11] anekarūpehi
    nâtumānaṃ vikappayan[12] tiṭṭhe.   4.

919. Ajjhattaṃ eva upasame,[13]
    nâññato[14] bhikkhu santim eseyya :
    ajjhattaṃ upasantassa
    n' atthi attā,[15] kuto nirattaṃ[16] vā.   5.

---

[1] *So* C^{kb} Pj.; B^{aim} -u.   [2] B^{aim} -i.

[3] B^{a} -smi.   [4] B^{i} papañcaṃ saṅkh-.

[5] B^{ai} -i.   [6] B^{ai} -ruddhe.

[7] B^{m} tāsa.

[8] *So* C^{b} B^{aim}; C^{k} vināyā (*corr. to* vinayā ?), B^{i} vināya, Pj. *paraphrases* vinayāya.

[9] *So MSS. and* Pj. (*cf.* 800^{d}).

[10] *So* C^{kb} Pj. (= mānaṃ < Nidd.) ; B^{ai} Fsb. mānaṃ.

[11] *So MSS.* (*i.e.* phuṭṭho, Nidd. = pareto samohito samannāgato, *cf.* 736^{a}).

[12] B^{aim} -aṃ.   [13] B^{ai} *add* va.

[14] B^{aim} (Pj.) na añ- ; C^{k} nâñato.

[15] *So* C^{kb} B^{im}; B^{a} atthā (Pj. *is silent*), Fsb. attaṃ (*cf.* 787^{c}).

[16] B^{m} nirattha.

13

[F. 171].

920. Majjhe yathā samuddassa
     ūmi[1] no jāyatī,[2] ṭhito hoti,
   evaṃ ṭhito anej' assa :
     ussadaṃ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci."   6.

921. "Akittayi vivaṭacakkhu
     sakkhi dhammaṃ parissayavinayaṃ,[3]
   paṭipadaṃ[4] vadehi, bhaddan te,[5]
     pātimokkhaṃ atha vā pi samādhiṃ."[6]   7.

922. "Cakkhūhi[7] n' eva lol' assa,
     gāmakathāya āvaraye sotaṃ,
  rase ca[8] nânugijjheyya,
     na ca mamāyetha kiñci lokasmiṃ.[9]   8.

923. Phassena yadā phuṭṭh'[10] assa,
     paridevaṃ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci,
  bhavañ ca nâbhijappeyya[11]
     bheravesu ca na sampavedheyya.[12]   9.

924. Annānam atho pānānaṃ[13]
     khādaniyānaṃ atho pi vatthānaṃ
  laddhā na sannidhiṃ[6] kayirā,[14]
     na ca[15] parittase tāni alabhamāno.[16]   10.

925. Jhāyī[6] na pādalol' assa,
     virame kukkuccaṃ, na-ppamajjeyya,
  atha āsanesu[17] sayanesu[18]
     appasaddesu bhikkhu vihareyya.   11.

---

[1] B[ai] ummi.   [2] *So* C[b]; C[k] B[aim] Fsb. -ti.

[3] *So* C[k] Pj. (= parissayavinayanaṃ < Nidd.); C[b] parissa-
vinayaṃ, B[ai] parisayaṃ vinayaṃ, B[m] parissayaṃ vināyaṃ
(*metri causa*).

[4] B[a] *adds* saṃ.   [5] B[ai] bhadante.

[6] B[ai] -i.   [7] B[ai] -uhi.

[8] *So* B[am] (*cf.* 854[d]); B[i] rase ce, C[b] *omits* ca, C[k] raseta,
Fsb. rasena.

[9] B[a] -smi.   [10] B[i] puṭṭh', B[m] phuṭ'.

[11] C[b] nâbhipajjeyya.   [12] B[ai] samp-.

[13] B[ai] pāṇ-.   [14] B[i] kāyirā, B[a] kiriyirā.

[15] B[ai] *omit* na ca.   [16] B[ai] alabbha-.

[17] B[im] athâsa-.   [18] B[a] vivitte, B[im] vivittesu.'

926. Niddaṃ na bahulīkareyya,[1]
     jāgariyaṃ bhajeyya ātāpī,[2]
     tandiṃ[3] māyaṃ hassaṃ[4] khiḍḍaṃ
     methunaṃ vippajahe[5] savibhūsaṃ.   12.

[F. 172]. 927. Āthabbaṇaṃ[6] supinaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ
     no vidahe atho pi nakkhattaṃ,
     virutañ[7] ca gabbhakaraṇaṃ[8]
     tikicchaṃ[9] māmako na seveyya.   13.

928. Nindāya na-ppavedheyya,
     na uṇṇameyya[10] pasaṃsito bhikkhu,[11]
     lobhaṃ saha macchariyena
     kodhaṃ pesuṇiyañ ca[12] panudeyya.[13]   14.

929. Kayavikkaye na tiṭṭheyya,
     upavādaṃ bhikkhu na kareyya kuhiñci,
     gāme ca nâbhisajjeyya,
     lābhakamyā[14] janaṃ na lāpayeyya.[15]   15.

930. Na ca katthitā[16] siyā bhikkhu,
     na ca[17] vācaṃ payutaṃ[18] bhāseyya,
     pāgabbhiyaṃ na sikkheyya,
     kathaṃ viggāhikaṃ[19] na kathayeyya.[20]   16.

931. Mosavajje na niyyetha,
     sampajāno[21] saṭhāni[22] na kayirā,

---

[1] Bᵃⁱᵐ bahulaṃ na kareyya.

[2] Cᵇ Bᵃⁱ -i.   [3] Bᵃⁱ tanti.

[4] Bⁱ hasaṃ.   [5] Bᵃⁱ vippajjahe.

[6] *So* Cᵏ; Cᵇ athabbanaṃ, Bᵃⁱᵐ āthappanaṃ (*in* Bᵃ āta-).

[7] Cᵏ Bᵐ virū-, Bᵃⁱ vidū-.   [8] Bᵃⁱᵐ -kāraṇaṃ.

[9] Bⁱ -a.

[10] Bⁱ ukkameyya, Bᵃ *omits* na uṇṇameyya.

[11] Bᵃⁱ -uṃ.

[12] Cᵇ pesuni-, Bᵃ pesuṇipacca, Bⁱ pesuṇiyaṃ ca.

[13] Bᵐ pānu-.

[14] Cᵏ Bᵐ -ya, Bᵃⁱ lābhaṃkammyā (*in* Bᵃ -kampyā).

[15] Bᵃⁱ lapayeyya, Bᵐ lapeyya.   [16] Bⁱ kittitā.

[17] Bᵃⁱ na c' eva.   [18] Bᵃⁱᵐ -yuttaṃ.

[19] Bᵃⁱ -itaṃ.   [20] Bᵃⁱᵐ katheyya.

[21] Bᵃⁱ sapp-.   [22] *So* Cᵇ Bᵐ; Cᵏ Bᵃⁱ saṭhāni.

atha jīvitena paññāya
sīlavatena [1] nâññam [2] atimaññe. 17.

932. Sutvā rusito [3] bahum [4] vācaṃ
samaṇānaṃ [5] puthuvacanānaṃ
pharusena ne [6] na paṭivajjā, [7]
na hi santo paṭisenikaronti. 18.

933. Etañ [8] ca dhammam aññāya
vicinaṃ bhikkhu sadā sato sikkhe,
'santī' ti nibbutiṃ ñatvā
sāsane Gotamassa na-ppamajjeyya. 19.

[F. 173].

934. Abhibhū hi so anabhibhūto [9]
sakkhi dhammam anītiham adassī [10]
tasmā hi tassa Bhagavato
sāsane appamatto sadā namassam anusikkhe"
ti Bhagavā ti 20.

Tuvaṭakasuttaṃ [11] niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

15. *Attadaṇḍasutta.*

935. "Attadaṇḍā bhayaṃ jātaṃ, janaṃ passatha medhakaṃ,
saṃvegaṃ kittayissāmi yathā saṃvijitaṃ [12] mayā. 1.

---

[1] *MSS.* Fsb. sīlabb-.   [2] Bᵃ nâññ', Bⁱ n' aññ'.
[3] *So* Cᵇ Pj.; Cᵏ rū-, Bᵃ dū-, Bⁱ du-.
[4] Pjᵍ -u.
[5] Bᵃ *adds* vā, Pj. samaṇānaṃ vā puthuvacanaṃ (= samaṇānaṃ vā khattiyādibhedānaṃ vā aññesaṃ puthuvacanānaṃ bahum pi aniṭṭhavacanaṃ sutvā).
[6] Bⁱ *omits* ne.   [7] Bⁱᵐ na-ppaṭi-.
[8] (Pj. evañ).   [9] Cᵏ anabhibhūsito.
[10] Bᵃⁱ -i.
[11] Bⁱᵐ Tuvaṭṭaka- (*cf. the* uddāna).
[12] *So* Bᵃⁱᵐ (Pj.) Nidd. (= yathā mayā attā yeva saṃvejito . . .); Cᵏᵇ Fsb. saṃviditaṃ.

936. Phandamānaṃ pajaṃ disvā macche appodake yathā
aññamaññehi vyāruddhe[1] disvā maṃ[2] bhayam
āvisi.   2.

937. Samantam[3] asaro[4] loko, disā sabbā sameritā,[5]
icchaṃ bhavanam attano nâddasāsiṃ[6] anositaṃ,   3.

938. osāne tv-eva vyāruddhe[1] disvā me aratī[7] ahu,—
ath' ettha sallaṃ[8] addakkhiṃ[7] duddasaṃ hadayanis-
sitaṃ.   4.

939. Yena sallena otiṇṇo disā sabbā vidhāvati,
tam eva sallam abbuyha na dhāvati, nisīdati.[9]   5.

940. Tattha sikkhânugīyanti:[10]
Yāni loke gathitāni,[11] na tesu pasuto siyā,
nibbijjha[12] sabbaso kāme sikkhe nibbānam attano.   6.

941. Sacco siyā appagabbho amāyo rittapesuṇo
akkodhano, lobhapāpaṃ[13] veviccham[14] vitare[15]
muni.   7.

942. Niddaṃ[16] tandiṃ[17] sahe thīnaṃ,[18] pamādena na saṃ-
vase,[19]
atimāne[20] na tiṭṭheyya nibbānamanaso naro.   8.

---

[1] B^{ai} byā-, B^a -duddhe.   [2] C^b naṃ

[3] C^b samante-m-, C^k samanente-m-.

[4] *So* C^{kb} Pj^k (=asāro niccasārarahito < Nidd.), B^{aiṃ} Pj^c
Fsb. asāro.

[5] B^{ai} -ikā.

[6] B^i n' add-, B^{ai} -i, B^m nâddassāmi.

[7] B^{ai} -i.   [8] B^{ai} -am.

[9] B^i na sidati.

[10] B^a -kriyanti, B^i -griyanti, B^m -grīyanti.

[11] B^{aiṃ} gadhi-.

[12] *So MSS.;* Nidd.=paṭivijjhitvā, *cf.* 516^c, (Pj. nibbijja).

[13] *So* Fsb.; C^{kb} -pāpa-, B^{aiṃ} -pāpakaṃ.

[14] *So* B^m; B^{ai} vevecc(h)aṃ, C^{kb} Pj. vemiccham (*i.e.* vev-);
Pj.=macchariyaṃ, *cf.* Asl. 375.

[15] B^{ai} ninitare, B^m nitare.   [16] *So* B^{aiṃ} Pj.; C^{kb} nindaṃ.

[17] B^a tanti, B^i tandi.

[18] C^b sabhe pītaṃ, B^{ai} sasotthinaṃ, B^m sahe-tthīnaṃ.

[19] B^{ai} -vāse.   [20] B^{ai} -ne.

943. Mosavajje na niyyetha, rūpe sneham na kubbaye,
    mānañ ca parijāneyya, sāhasā[1] virato care.   9.

944. Purāṇam nâbhinandeyya, nave khantim[2] na kubbaye,[3]
    hīyamāne[4] na soceyya, ākāsam na sito siyā.   10.

945. Gedham brūmi "mahogho" ti, ājavam[5] brūmi jappanam,
    ārammaṇam pakappanam, kāmapamko duraccayo.[6]   11.

946. Saccā avokkamma muni[7] thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo,
    sabbam so[8] paṭinissajja[9] sa ve santo ti vuccati,   12.

947. sa ve vidvā, sa vedagū, ñatvā dhammam anissite
    sammā so loke iriyāno na pihetîdha[10] kassaci.   13.

948. Yo 'dha[11] kāme accatari[12] samgam loke duraccayam,[13]
    na so socati nâjjheti[14] chinnasoto abandhano.   14.

949. Yam pubbe, tam visosehi,[15] pacchā te mâhu kiñcanam,
    majjhe ce no gahessasi, upasanto carissasi.   15.

950. Sabbaso nāmarūpasmim[16] yassa n' atthi mamāyitam,
    asatā ca na socati, sa ve loke na jiyyati.[17]   16.

951. Yassa n' atthi 'idam[18] me' ti 'paresam' vā pi kiñcanam,
    mamattam[19] so asamvindam 'n' atthi me' ti na socati.   17.

---

[1] B^{ai} sa-.
[2] B^{ai} -i.
[3] B^{ai} kruppaye, B^{m} krubbaye.
[4] B^{ai} hiyyamāna(m).
[5] C^{k} ājava, C^{b} āvajam B^{a} avamam.
[6] B^{i} duruccayo.
[7] C^{k} -ī.
[8] B^{ai} sabbaso.
[9] B^{ai} -nisajja.
[10] B^{a} piyepidha, B^{i} pihevidha.
[11] B^{ai} ca.
[12] B^{i} accutiri.
[13] B^{a} duruccaya.
[14] Pj. = nâbhijjhati.
[15] C^{b} visesehi, B^{i} visoseti.
[16] B^{ai} -smi.
[17] C^{kb} jīyyati.
[18] B^{a} ida, B^{im} idam.
[19] B^{ai} pamatt(h)am.

952. Anitthuri[1] ananugiddho[2] anejo sabbadhī[3] samo—
tam ānisaṃsaṃ pabrūmi pucchito avikampinaṃ.[4] 18.

[F. 176]. 953. Anejassa vijānato n' atthi kācini saṃkhiti,[5]
virato so viyārambhā khemaṃ passati[6] sabbadhi. 19.

954. Na samesu na omesu na ussesu vadate muni,
santo so vītamaccharo nâdeti na nirassatī "[7]

ti Bhagavā ti[8] 20.

ATTADAṆḌASUTTAṂ NIṬṬHITAṂ.

16. *Sāriputtasutta.*[9]

955. "Na me diṭṭho ito pubbe
icc-āyasmā Sāriputto
na-ssuto[10] uda kassa ci
evaṃ vagguvado satthā Tusitā[11] gaṇi-m-āgato 1.

956. sadevakassa lokassa, yathā dissati cakkhumā :
sabbaṃ[12] tamaṃ vinodetvā eko va ratim ajjhagā.[13] 2.

---

[1] Bᵐ anuthurī (Pj. anuddharī *and* anutthurī), Bᵃ anu-
thani, Bⁱ anutthāni ; *in* Nidd. niṭṭhuriyaṃ *is explained like*
issā *at* Vibhaṅga 357²².

[2] Cᵏ anānugiddho. [3] Bᵃⁱ -i.

[4] Cᵏᵇ Fsb. avikampitaṃ ; Nidd.=avikampinaṃ pugga-
lānaṃ.

[5] *Cf.* A. III 170¹⁶ kvacini ; Fsb. Pj. kāci nisaṃkhiti
(=puññābhisaṃkhārādisu yo koci saṃkhāro . . . < Nidd.,
cf. D. III 217²⁵) ; Cᵏᵇ kānici (Cᵇ -vi) saṃkhiti, Bᵃᵐ kāci
nisaṃkhati, Bⁱ koci nisaṃkhāti.

[6] Bᵃⁱ paras(s)ati. [7] Bᵃⁱᵐ nidass-.

[8] Cᵏᵇ Bᵃ Fsb. *omit* ti.

[9] Pj. Therapañhasuttan ti pi vuccati. *Cf. subscriptio*
(*v. l.*) *and* uddāna.

[10] Bᵃⁱ na suto. [11] Bᵃⁱ Tussi-.

[12] Bᵃ ampan, Bⁱ sabban.

[13] *So* Pj. < Nidd. ; *MSS.* eko ca . . . ; Fsb. eko carati
majjhagā.

957. Tam[1] Buddham asitam tādim[2] akuhañ[3] gaṇim āgatam
bahunnam idha baddhānaṃ[4] atthi pañhena āga-
mim :[5]   3.

958. Bhikkhuno vijigucchato bhajato[6] rittam āsanam
rukkhamūlaṃ susānaṃ vā, pabbatānaṃ guhāsu vā   4.

[F. 177]. 959. uccāvacesu[7] sayanesu, kīvanto tattha bheravā,
yehi bhikkhu na vedheyya nigghose[8] sayanāsane.   5.

960. Kati parissayā[9] loke gacchato amatam disam,
ye bhikkhu abhisambhave pantamhi sayanāsane.   6.

961. Ky-āssa[10] vyappathayo[11] assu, ky-āss' assu[12] idha
gocarā,
kāni sīlabbatān' assu pahitattassa bhikkhuno.   7.

962. Kaṃ so sikkhaṃ samādāya ekodi[13] nipako sato
kammāro rajatassêva niddhame malam attano."   8.

963. " Vijigucchamānassa yad idam phāsu,[14]
Sāriputtā ti Bhagavā
rittāsanam[15] sayanam sevato ce
sambodhikāmassa, yathānudhammam
tam[16] te pavakkhāmi yathā pajānam.   9.

964. Pañcannam[17] dhīro bhayānam na bhāye
bhikkhu sato (sa)[18] pariyantacārī :[19]
daṃsādhipātānaṃ[20] siriṃsapānaṃ[21]
manussaphassānaṃ catuppadānaṃ,   10.

---

1 B[aim] tam.   2 B[ai] -i.
3 B[ai] akuhi, B[m] akuhiṃ.
4 B[a] pathānam, B[i] buddho nam.   5 B[ai] Pj. Fsb. -am.
6 C[b] bhañjato, B[a] bhajeto.   7 B[ai] uccav-.
8 B[a] nigghasesa, B[i] nigghāse.
9 B[a] parisayā, B[a] parisahā.
10 C[b] kāyāssa, B[aim] ky-assa.
11 C[b] vyāppa-, B[aim] byapa-.   12 B[aim] kān' assu.
13 B[i] ekodhi.   14 C[b] B[i] pāsu.
15 *So* B[ai] ; C[kb] -na.   16 B[aim] tan.
17 Fsb. -nna.   18 C[kb] *omit* sa.
19 C[b] -sāri.   20 B[ai] taṃs-.
21 B[ai] sarisa-.

965. paradhammikānaṃ pi na santaseyya
    disvā pi tesaṃ bahubheravāni,
    athâparāni abhisambhaveyya
    parissayāni[1] kusalānuesī.[2]   11.

966. Ātaṃkaphassena khudāya phuṭṭho
    sītaṃ accuṇhaṃ[3] adhivāsayeyya,
    sa tehi phuṭṭho bahudhā anoko
    viriyaṃ parakkamma daḷhaṃ kareyya.   12.

967. Theyyaṃ na kareyya,[4] na musā bhaṇeyya,
    mettāya phasse[5] tasathāvarāni,[6]
    yad āvilattaṃ[7] manaso vijaññā,
    'kaṇhassa pakkho' ti vinodayeyya.   13.

968. Kodhātimānassa vasaṃ na gacche,
    mūlam pi tesaṃ palikhañña tiṭṭhe,
    atha-ppiyaṃ vā pana appiyaṃ vā
    addhā bhavanto abhisambhaveyya.   14.

969. Paññaṃ[8] purakkhatvā[9] kalyāṇapīti[10]
    vikkhambhaye tāni[11] parissayāni,
    aratiṃ[12] sahetha·sayanamhi[13] pante,[14]
    caturo sahetha paridevadhamme :   15.

970. 'kiṃ su[15] asissāmi, kuvaṃ[16] vā asissaṃ
    dukkhaṃ vata settha,[17] kuv' ajja[18] sessaṃ '
    ete vitakke paridevaneyye[19]
    vinayetha[20] sekho aniketasārī.[21]   16.

---

[1] B^a parissagahāni.   [2] *MSS.* -i.

[3] B^a khātuṇhaṃ, Bⁱ câtuṇhaṃ, B^m athuṇhaṃ.

[4] *So MSS.* Pj. (<966^d ?).   [5] C^b -etha, Bⁱ passe.

[6] B^a vāsakāvarāni, Bⁱ vāsathāparāni.

[7] B^{ai} -littaṃ.   [8] B^{ai} pu-.

[9] B^{ai} purakkhitvā, B^m purekkhitvā.

[10] C^k kallyā-.   [11] B^{ai} vani.   [12] B^{ai} -i.

[13] C^b -nam pi.   [14] B^{aim} sante.   [15] Fsb. sū.

[16] *So* C^{kb} Pj. (*in* C^k tuvaṃ) ; B^a kudhaṃ, B^{im} kudha.

[17] B^{am} c' ettha, Bⁱ vettha.

[18] *So* Pj. ; C^{kb} B^{aim} kv' ajja (*in* C^b tv').

[19] B^a parivedaneyya.   [20] B^{aim} vini-.

[21] B^{ai} -cāri, Pj. -cārī.

971. Annañ ca laddhā vasanañ ca kāle
mattaṃ so jaññā idha tosanatthaṃ,[1]
sotesu[2] gutto yatacāri[3] gāme
rusito[4] pi[5] vācaṃ pharusaṃ na vajjā.   17.

972. Okkhittacakkhu na ca pādalolo
jhānānuyutto bahujāgar' assa,
upekham ārabbha[6] samāhitatto
takkāsayaṃ kukkucciy' ūpacchinde.[7]   18.

[F. 179].

973. Cudito vacīhi[8] satimâbhinande,[9]
sabrahmacārīsu khilaṃ pabhinde,[10]
vācaṃ[11] pamuñce[12] kusalaṃ nâtivelaṃ,[13]
janavādadhammāya[14] na cetayeyya.[15]   19.

974. Athâparaṃ pañca rajāni loke
yesaṃ[16] satīmā[17] vinayāya sikkhe:
rūpesu[18] saddesu atho rasesu
gandhesu phassesu sahetha rāgaṃ.   20.

975. Etesu dhammesu vineyya chandaṃ
bhikkhu satīmā[16] suvimuttacitto

---

[1] C[b] sotan-.

[2] *Cf.* 250[a]; Fsb. so tesu, Pj. so (bhikkhu) tesu (pacca-yesu).

[3] B[i] yathāc-, Pj. yatacāri *and* yatucāri.

[4] B[ai] dussito.   [5] C[b] ti.

[6] *So* B[m] Fsb.; C[kb] B[ai] (Pj.) ārambha (= uppādetvā).

[7] C[b] up-; B[a] kukkuccay' upacchinde, B[i] kukkuccaṃ yupachinne.

[8] *MSS.* Fsb. -bhi.

[9] B[i] satimānābhi-.

[10] B[ai] sambhinne.   [11] C[k] -am.

[12] B[ai] -mucce.

[13] C[k] kusalā ti velaṃ, B[a] kusalaṃ n'ativelaṃ.

[14] B[ai] janaṃ vāda-.

[15] B[i] codeyya.

[16] C[kb] sesaṃ.

[17] C[b] B[ai] -imā.

[18] B[a] rup-, B[i] rupp-.

kālena so samma[1] dhammaṃ parivīmaṃsamāno
ekodibhūto vihane tamaṃ so "
                                   ti Bhagavā ti   21.

SĀRIPUTTASUTTAṂ[2] NIṬṬHITAṂ.

Atthakavaggo[3] *catuttho.*

Tass' uddānaṃ :

Kāma-Guhañ ca Dutthā ca Suddhañ ca Paramā Jarā
Metteyyo ca Pasūro ca Māgandi[4] Purabhedanaṃ
Kalahaṃ[5] dve ca Vyūhāni punar eva Tuvaṭṭakaṃ
Attadaṇḍavarasuttaṃ[6] Therapañheṇa[7] solasa,
tāni etāni suttāni sabbān' Aṭṭhakavaggikā[8] ti.

---

[1] *So* C^(kb) B^m ; B^(ai) Pj. Fsb. sammā.
[2] B^i Sāriputtapaññāsuttaṃ (*i.e.* -pañhasuttaṃ).
[3] B^a Athavaggo, B^i Acelakavaggo.
[4] B^(ai) Māgandi.   [5] C^k -ha.
[6] C^(kb) Attadaṇḍaṃ Therasuttaṃ.
[7] B^(ai) tena pucchena.   [8] C^k -o.

V. PĀRĀYANAVAGGA.

1. *Vatthugāthā.*

976. Kosalānaṃ[1] purā rammā agamā Dakkhiṇāpathaṃ[2]
ākiñcaññaṃ patthayāno brāhmaṇo mantapāragū.[3] 1.

977. So Assakassa visaye Alakassa[4] samāsane[5]
vasī[6] Godhāvarīkūle[7] uñchena[8] ca phalena ca. 2.

978. Tass' eva upanissāya gāmo ca vipulo ahū,[9]
tato jātena āyena mahāyaññaṃ[10] akappayi, 3.

979. mahāyaññaṃ yajitvāna puna pāvisi assamaṃ.
Tasmiṃ[11] paṭipavitthamhi[12] añño āgañchi[13] brāh-
maṇo 4.

980. ugghaṭṭapādo[14] tasito paṃkadanto rajassiro,[15]
so ca naṃ upasaṃkamma satāni pañca yācati. 5.

981. Tam enam Bāvarī[16] disvā āsaṇena nimantayi,[17]
sukhañ ca kusalaṃ pucchi, idaṃ vacanam abravi :[18] 6.

982. "Yaṃ kho mamaṃ[19] deyyadhammaṃ sabbaṃ vissaj-
jitam[20] mayā,
anujānāhi me brahme, n' atthi pañca satāni me.". 7.

---

[1] B[ai] Kosallā-. [2] B[ai] Dakkhiṇa-.

[3] C[k] B[i] -u. [4] B[am] muḷa-, B[i] maḷhā-.

[5] B[i] -sanne. [6] B[im] vasi, B[a] savi.

[7] *So* B[m]; C[k] Pj. -kūle *or* -kule, C[b] B[ai] -kule.

[8] C[k] ujena, B[ai] ucchena. [9] C[b] ahu, B[ai] āhu.

[10] C[b] -ām. [11] B[a] tasmi.

[12] B[ai] paṭi-. [13] B[ai] āgacchi.

[14] B[ai] ugghattha-. [15] B[ai] rajasiro.

[16] B[ai] -i. [17] C[b] -ayī, B[i] -eyi.

[18] C[b] abrūvi *corr. from* abrūmi.

[19] B[aim] yaṃ ce mama. [20] B[ai] visajj-, B[i] -itaṃ.

983. " Sace me yācamānassa bhavaṃ nânupadassati,[1]
    sattame divase tuyhaṃ muddhā phalatu sattadhā." 8.

[I'. 181]. 984. Abhisaṃkharitvā[2] kuhako bheravaṃ so akittayi,[3]—
    tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā Bāvarī[4] dukkhito ahū,[5] 9.

985. ussussati anāhāro[6] sokasallasamappito,
    atho pi evaṃcittassa jhāne na ramatī[7] mano. 10.

986. Utrastaṃ dukkhitaṃ disvā devatā atthakāminī[8]
    Bāvariṃ upasaṃkamma idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi :[9] 11.

987. " Na so muddhaṃ[10] pajānāti, kuhako so dhanatthiko,
    muddhani muddhapāte[11] vā[12] ñāṇaṃ tassa na vij-
    jati." 12.

988. " Bhotī[13] carahi jānāti,[14] tam me akkhāhi pucchitā[15]
    muddhaṃ muddhādhipātañ ca, taṃ suṇoma vaco
    tava." 13.

989. " Ahaṃ p' etaṃ[16] na jānāmi, ñāṇam m'[17] ettha na
    vijjati,
    muddhaṃ[18] muddhādhipāto[19] ca[20] Jinānaṃ[21] h' eta[22]
    dassanaṃ." 14.

990. " Atha ko[23] carahi jānāti[14] asmiṃ[24] puthavimaṇḍale[25]
    muddhaṃ muddhādhipātañ[26] ca, tam[27] me akkhāhi
    devate."[28] 15.

---

[1] Bⁱ -dissati, Bᵐ dessati.
[2] Bⁿⁱ -khāretvā.
[3] Bᵃⁱ pakittayi.
[4] Bᵃⁱ i.
[5] Cᵇ ahu, Bᵃⁱ āhu.
[6] Bᵃⁱ anā-.
[7] Bⁱ -ti, Bᵃ -hi.
[8] Bᵃⁱ devatā-m-att(h)akāmini (*in* Bᵃ -pattha-).
[9] Cᵈ abrūmvī.
[10] Bᵃ bu-.
[11] Bⁱᵐ muddhādhipāte.
[12] Bⁿⁱᵐ ca.
[13] Bᵃⁱᵐ -i.
[14] Bᵃⁱ -āhi.
[15] Bᵃⁱᵐ -o.
[16] Bᵃⁱ suṇa : ahaṃ etaṃ.
[17] Bᵃⁱ *omit* m'.
[18] Bᵐ muddhani.
[19] Bⁱᵐ -(āti)pāte.
[20] Cᵏ Bᵃⁱ va.
[21] *So* Bᵃⁱ; Cᵏᵇ jan-.
[22] Bᵃ h'attha, Bⁱᵐ h'ettha.
[23] *So* Fsb.; *MSS.* kho.
[24] Bᵃ asmi.
[25] Bⁿⁱ pathavī-, Bᵐ pathavi-.
[26] Bⁱ -ātipātañ.
[27] Bᵃⁱ taṃ.
[28] Bⁱ -tā.

[F. 182]. 991. "Purā Kapilavatthumhā nikkhanto lokanāyako
apacco Okkākarājassa Sakyaputto pabhaṃkaro. 16.

992. So hi brāhmaṇa sambuddho sabbadhammāna pāragū[1]
sabbābhiññābalappatto sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
sabbadhammakkhayaṃ[2] patto vimutto upadhisaṃ-
khaye,[3] 17.

993. Buddho so Bhagavā loke dhammaṃ deseti[4] cakkhumā:
taṃ tvaṃ[5] gantvāna pucchassu, so te taṃ vyākaris-
sati."[6] 18.

994. 'Sambuddho' ti vaco sutvā udaggo Bāvarī[7] ahū,[8]
sok' assa tanuko āsi,[9] pītiñ[10] ca vipulaṃ labhi. 19.

995. So Bāvarī attamano udaggo
taṃ devataṃ pucchati vedajāto:
"katamamhi[11] gāme nigamamhi vā puna
katamamhi vā janapade lokanātho,
yattha gantvā namassemu[12] Sambuddhaṃ dipaduṭ-
tamaṃ."[13] 20.

996. "Sāvatthiyaṃ Kosalamandire[14] Jino
pahūtapañño[15] varabhūrimedhaso,[16]
so[17] Sakyaputto vidhuro anāsavo
muddhādhipātassa vidū narāsabho."[18] 21.

997. Tato āmantayī[7] sisse brāhmaṇe[19] mantapārage:
[F. 183]. "etha māṇavā,[20] akkhissaṃ, suṇotha vacanaṃ
mama: 22.

---

[1] C[k] B[i] -gu.   [2] B[a] sabbakammaṃkhayaṃ.
[3] B[aim] upadhi(k)khaye.   [4] B[ai] -si.
[5] C[k] taṃ.   [6] B[ai] byā-.
[7] C[b] B[ai] -i.   [8] C[b] ahu, B[ai] āhu.
[9] C[k] āsī.   [10] C[k] Fsb. -iṃ, B[ai] -i.
[11] B[ai] katamhi.   [12] B[i] -ma.
[13] B[ai] dvi-.   [14] B[ai] Kosalla-.
[15] C[k] B[im] pahuta-, C[b] B[a] bahuta-.
[16] B[i] -risumedhaso.   [17] B[ai] *omit* so.
[18] C[k] naras-.   [19] C[b] -ṇo, B[i] -ṇā.
[20] B[ai] -va, B[m] esa māṇava.

998. yass' eso[1] dullabho loke pātubhāvo abhiṇhaso,
     sv-ājja[2] lokamhi uppanno Sambuddho iti vissuto,
     khippaṃ gantvāna Sāvatthiṃ passavho dipaduttamaṃ."[3]   23.

999. "Kathañ[4] carahi jānemu disvā 'Buddho' ti brāhmaṇa,
     ajānatan[4] no pabrūhi, yathā jānemu taṃ mayaṃ."   24.

1000. "Āgatāni[5] hi mantesu mahāpurisalakkhaṇā
      dvattiṃsā[6] ca vyākhyātā[7] samattā[8] anupubbaso. 25.

1001. Yass' ete honti gattesu mahāpurisalakkhaṇā,
      dve va[9] tassa gatiyo, tatiyā[10] hi na vijjati.   26.

1002. Sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasati,[11] vijeyya paṭhaviṃ[12] imaṃ
      adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena-m-anusāsati.   27.

1003. Sace ca so pabbajati agārā anagāriyaṃ,
      vivattacchaddo[13] sambuddho arahā bhavati anuttaro.   28.

[F. 184]. 1004. Jātiṃ[14] gottañ ca lakkhaṇaṃ mante sisse punâpare
      muddhaṃ muddhādhipātañ ca manasā yeva pucchatha.   29.

1005. Anāvaraṇadassāvī yadi buddho bhavissati,
      manasā pucchite pañhe vācāya vissajessati."[15]   30.

1006. Bāvarissa vaco sutvā sissā soḷasa brāhmaṇā
      Ajito Tissametteyyo Puṇṇako atha Mettagū[16]   31.

---

[1] B[aim] yassa so.

[2] *So* B[im]; C[k] s(a)vājja, C[b] suvājja, B[a] svojja.

[3] B[ai] dvi-.   [4] B[ai] Fsb. -aṃ.

[5] C[k] ag-.

[6] B[a] dvattissāni, B[i] dvittisāni, B[m] dvattiṃsāni.

[7] C[kb] vyākkhyātā, B[aim] byākhyātā, Fsb. viyākhyātā.

[8] *So* C[kb] (Pj. = paripuṇṇāni); B[ai] samantā.

[9] B[aim] dve yeva, Fsb. duve va.   [10] B[ai] -yo.

[11] *So* C[kb] B[m]; B[ai] Fsb. āvasati.   [12] B[ai] pathavī.

[13] B[aim] vivaṭa-, C[k] -cchadda, B[a] -cchido, B[im] -cchado.

[14] B[aim] -ti.

[15] *So* C[kb]; B[m] visajissati, B[ai] vissajjissati.

[16] C[k] B[i] -gu.

1007. Dhotako Upasīvo ca Nando ca atha Hemako
  Todeyya-Kappā[1] dubhayo[2] Jatukaṇṇī[3] ca paṇ-
  ḍito   32.

1008. Bhadrāvudho[4] Udayo[5] ca Posālo câpi brāhmaṇo
  Mogharājā ca[6] medhāvī[7] Piṅgiyo ca mahā isi, 33.

1009. paccekagaṇino sabbe sabbalokassa vissutā
  jhāyī[3] jhānaratā dhīrā pubbavāsanavāsitā,   34.

1010. Bāvariṁ[3] abhivādetvā katvā ca naṁ padakkhiṇam
  jaṭājinadharā sabbe pakkāmuṁ uttarāmukhā : ·35.

1011. Aḷakassa[8] Patiṭṭhānaṁ purimaṁ Māhissatiṁ[9]
  tadā[10]

[F. 185]. Ujjeniñ[3] câpi Gonaddhaṁ[11] Vedisaṁ Vanasavha-
  yaṁ[12]   36.

1012. Kosambiṁ câpi[13] Sāketaṁ Sāvatthiñ ca puruttamaṁ
  Setavyaṁ[14] Kapilavatthuṁ[15] Kusinārañ ca mandi-
  raṁ   37.

1013. Pāvañ ca Bhoganagaraṁ[16] Vesāliṁ[3] Māgadhaṁ
  puraṁ
  Pāsāṇakañ[17] cetiyañ ca ramaṇīyaṁ manoramaṁ. 38.

---

[1] *So* B^m (*cf.* 1125^a); B^ai -Kappa, C^kb -Kappo.

[2] B^i dubheyyo.   [3] B^ai -i.

[4] *So* B^m; B^a -vuddha, B^i -vuto, C^kb Bhadrāyudho.

[5] B^a Urayo *corr. to* Udayo, B^i Uraso ; C^k *omits* Udayo.

[6] B^a va ; C^kb *omit* ca.   [7] C^b vidhāvī.

[8] *Cf.* 977^b; C^k Ālassaka, C^b Ālakassaka,ˉ B^m Mūlakassa, B^ai Muḷakassa.

[9] *So* C^kb (Pj.); B^ai puri Māhissati, B^i pūri Māhiyati, B^m pura Mahiṁsatiṁ.

[10] B^ai sadā.   [11] B^ai Goda-.

[12] Pj. Vanasavhayan ti Tumbavanagaraṁ (*sic!*) vuccati, Vanasāvatthin ti pi eke.

[13] B^i Kosambiyā pi.

[14] *So* Pj.; B^aim -byaṁ, C^kb Sotāviṁ.

[15] *So* Pj. B^ai ; C^kb B^m Kapilamva-.

[16] B^a mbhoganaraṁ, B^i sambhoga-.

[17] *So* B^m; C^k Pāsaṇakaṁ, C^b Pāsānakañ, B^ai Pāsānaka-·.

1014. Tasito[1] v' udakaṃ[2] sītaṃ mahālābhaṃ va vāṇijo[3]
   chāyaṃ ghammābhitatto va turitā pabbataṃ āru-
   huṃ.[4]   39.

1015. Bhagavā ca tamhi samaye bhikkhusaṃghapurak-
   khato
   bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, sīho va nadatī[5]
   vane.   40.

1016. Ajito addasa[6] Sambuddhaṃ vītaraṃsi[7] va bhāṇu-
   maṃ[8]
   candaṃ yathā pannarase[9] pāripūriṃ[10] upāgataṃ. 41.

1017. Ath' assa gatte disvāna paripūrañ ca vyañjanaṃ[11]
   ekamantaṃ ṭhito haṭṭho manopañhe apucchatha: 42.

1018. " Ādissa jammanaṃ brūhi, gottaṃ brūhi salak-
   khaṇaṃ,
[F. 186].   mantesu pāramiṃ[12] brūhi, kati vāceti brāhmaṇo." 43.

1019. " Vīsaṃvassasataṃ āyu, so ca gottena Bāvari,[13]
   tīṇ' assa[14] lakkhaṇā[15] gatte, tiṇṇaṃ vedāna[16] pā-
   ragū,[17]   44.

1020. lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sanighaṇḍusaketubhe,[18]
   pañca satāni vāceti, sadhamme[19] pāramiṃ[12]
   gato."   45.

---

[1] B[ai] tassito.   [2] B[ai] va oda- ; C[k] *omits* v'.

[3] C[kb] vāni-, B[i] -jjo.

[4] *So* C[b] B[m] ; C[k] āruhaṃ, B[ai] ārahuṃ (Pj. āruhiṃ).

[5] C[b] B[ai] -ti.   [6] B[m] adda.

[7] *So* C[kb] (*representing a locative in* -asmi(ṃ) *from a word
synonymous with* viddha (?), *see* Morris, J.P.T.S., 1893,
p. 73); B[ai] jitaraṃsaṃ (Trenckner *suggests* pītaraṃsiṃ),
B[m] sataraṃsi, Fsb. vītaraṃsiṃ.

[8] C[k] Fsb. bhānu-.   [9] C[b] paṇṇa-.

[10] *So* Fsb.; *MSS.* pari- ; B[ai] -pūraṃ (<1017[b]).

[11] B[m] paripuṇṇaṃ ca vyañjanaṃ, B[ai] paripūraṃ viyañ-
januaṃ.

[12] B[a] -i, B[i] -ī.   [13] C[b] Fsb. -ī.

[14] B[aim] tiṇi 'ssa.   [15] *So* B[ai] ; C[kb] -ṇa

[16] B[a] be-, B[ai] -aṃ.   [17] C[k] -u.

[18] B[m] -keṭabhe.   [19] B[aim] saddh-.

1021. " Lakkhaṇānaṁ pavicayaṁ[1] Bāvarissa naruttama[2]
taṇhacchida[3] pakāsehi, mā no kaṁkhāyitaṁ
ahū."[4]   46.

1022. "Mukhaṁ jivhāya chādeti, uṇṇ'[5] assa bhamukan-
tare,
kosohitaṁ vatthaguyhaṁ,[6] evaṁ jānāhi mā-
ṇava."[7]   47.

1023. Pucchaṁ hi[8] kiñci[9] asuṇanto sutvā pañhe viyākate
vicinteti jano sabbo vedajāto katañjali :[10]   48.

1024. ' Ko nu devo va[11] Brahmā vā Indo vā pi[12] Sujaṁ-
pati[13]
manasā pucchi te pañhe, kam etaṁ paṭibhāsati.'   49.

1025. "Muddhaṁ[14] muddhādhipātañ[15] ca Bāvarī[16] pari-
pucchati,
[F. 187].   taṁ vyākarohi[17] Bhagavā, kaṁkhaṁ vinaya no
ise."   50.

1026. "Avijjā muddhā ti[18] jānāhi, vijjā muddhādhipātinī[19]
saddhāsatisamādhīhi chandaviriyena saṁyutā."[20]   51.

1027. Tato vedena mahatā santhambhitvāna[21] māṇavo
ekaṁsaṁ ajinaṁ katvā pādesu sirasā pati :   52.

1028. " Bāvari[16] brāhmaṇo bhoto saha sissehi mārisa
udaggacitto sumano pāde vandati cakkhuma."[22] 53.

---

[1] B[aim] -ya.   [2] B[i] -aṁ.

[3] B[a] taṇhacchitaṁ, B[i] taṁ kaṅkhacchitaṁ.

[4] C[k] āhū, C[b] B[m] Fsb. ahu, B[ai] āhu.

[5] *So* B[aim]; C[kb] unh'.   [6] B[ai] vatthu-.

[7] C[k] mānava.   [8] B[aim] -añ hi.

[9] *Cf.* 800[d]; B[ai] taṁ ca, B[m] taṁ *omitting* ca, Fsb. kañci.

[10] C[k] -ī.   [11] C[k] ca, B[aim] Fsb. vā.

[12] C[k] câpi.   [13] C[b] -ī.

[14] C[k] -ā.   [15] B[i] muddhāti-.

[16] B[ai] -i.   [17] B[ai] byā-.

[18] B[ai] vi-.   [19] C[b] -ni, B[ai] -ṇi.

[20] B[ai] -yuttā.

[21] C[k] satthaṁhi-, C[b] satthamīhi-, B[ai] saṇtha(ṁ)bhe-, B[m]
santhambhe-.

[22] *So* C[k]; C[b] B[ai] Fsb. -mā.

1029. " Sukhito Bávarī[1] hotu saha sissehi bráhmaṇo,
    tvañ câpi[2] sukhito hohi,[3] ciraṃ[4] jīváhi[5] mā·
    ṇava.[6]   54.

1030. Bávarissa[7] ca tuyhaṃ vā[8] sabbesaṃ sabbasaṃsayaṃ
    katāvakāsā pucchavho, yaṃ kiñci manas' iccha·
    tha."   55.

1031. Sambuddhena katokāso nisīditvāna pañjali[9]
    Ajito paṭhamaṃ pañhaṃ tattha pucchi Tathāga·
    taṃ.   56.

VATTHUGĀTHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.[10]

2. *Ajitamāṇavapucchā* (1).

1032. " Kena-ssu nivuto loko,
                          icc-āyasmā Ajito
    kena-ssu na-ppakāsati,
    ki 'ssâbhilepanaṃ[11] brūsi,[12] kiṃ su tassa mahab·
    bhayaṃ."   1.

1033. " Avijjāya nivuto loko,
                          Ajitā ti Bhagavā
    vevicchā[13] pamādā[14] na-ppakāsati,
    jappâbhilepanaṃ brūmi, dukkham assa mahab·
    bhayaṃ."   2.

---

[1] C[b] B[ai] -i.   [2] B[aim] tvaṃ vāpi.
[3] B[aim] -ti, C[k] -tihi.   [4] B[ai] ciraṃ.
[5] C[k] -ahi.   [6] C[k] mān-.
[7] C[k] Bāvarī.
[8] *The Cingalese MSS. of* Sum. I 155[7] *read :* Bávariyassa
[*cf. ib.* 275[32]] ca tumhaṃ vā.
[9] C[b] B[i] -ī.
[10] B[ai] Vatthukathaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ, B[m] Vatthukathā niṭṭhitā.
[11] C[k] kissabhi- ; Pj.= kiṃ assa lokassa abhilepanaṃ vadesi.
[12] B[i] brūhi.   [13] C[k] vevijja, B[a] vevacchā.
[14] Fsb. [pamādā].

1034. " Savanti sabbadhī[1] sotū,

　　　　　　　　icc-āyasmā Ajito

* sotānaṃ kiṃ nivāraṇam,*

sotānaṃ saṃvaraṃ brūhi, kena sotā pithiyyare."[2]　3.

1035. " Yāni sotāni lokasmiṃ,

　　　　　　　　Ajitā ti Bhagavā

sati tesaṃ nivāraṇam,

sotānaṃ saṃvaraṃ brūmi, paññāy' ete pithiy-
　　　yare."[3]　　　　　　　　　4.

1036. " Paññā c' eva satī[4] ca[5]

　　　　　　　　icc-āyasmā Ajito

nāmarūpañ ca mārisa,

etam[6] me puṭṭho pabrūhi, katth' etaṃ uparuj-
　　　jhati."　　　　　　　　　5.

1037. " Yam etaṃ pañhaṃ apucchi, Ajita taṃ vadāmi te,

yattha nāmañ ca rūpañ ca asesaṃ uparujjhati :

viññāṇassa nirodhena etth' etaṃ uparujjhati."　　6.

1038. " Ye ca saṃkhātadhammāse,[7] ye ca sekhā puthū[8]
　　　idha,

　　　tesaṃ me nipako iriyaṃ puṭṭho pabrūhi mārisa."　7.

1039. " Kāmesu nâbhigijjheyya, manasânāvilo[9] siyā,

kusalo sabbadhammānaṃ sato bhikkhu paribbaje "
　　　ti

　　　AJITAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[10] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

[1] B[ai] -i.　　　　　　* *to* * B[a] *omits.*

[2] B[aim] pidhi-.　　　[3] C[b] pithīyyare, B[aim] pidhi-.

[4] B[aim] -i.

[5] *So* C[kb] B[ai]; B[m] yañ ca; Fsb. *suggests* c' eva, Nidd.
(*better*) câpi.

[6] B[i] evaṃ.

[7] C[b] saṃkhata- *corr. from* saṃkhāta-.

[8] B[ai] -u.

[9] Fsb. manasā nâvilo; Pj. *paraphrases :* manasā anāvilo
siyā.

[10] B[im] -māṇavakapucchā.

3. *Tissametteyyamāṇavapucchā* (2).

1040. " Ko 'dha santusito[1] loke,

icc-āyasmā Tisso Metteyyo[2]

kassa no santi iñjitā,

ko ubh' anta-m-[3]abhiññāya majjhe mantā na lippati,[4]

*kaṃ brūsi mahāpuriso ti, ko idha sibbanim[5]
accagā."[6]   1.

1041. " Kāmesu brahmacariyavā

Metteyyā[7] ti Bhagavā

vītataṇho sadā sato

saṃkhāya[8] nibbuto bhikkhu, tassa no santi iñjitā,   2.

1042. so ubh' anta-m-[3]abhiññāya majjhe[9] mantā na
lippati,[10] *

taṃ brūmi[11] mahāpuriso ti, so idha sibbanim
accagā "[6] ti   3.

TISSAMETTEYYAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[12] NIṬṬHITĀ.

4. *Puṇṇakamāṇavapucchā* (3).

1043. " Anejaṃ[13] mūladassāviṃ

icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako

atthi pañhena[14] āgamaṃ :[15]

---

[1] B[aim] santussito.   [2] B[aim] Fsb. Tissametteyyo.

[3] *Cf.* Trenckner, Pāli Misc. 82 *note*; Fsb. ubhantam.

[4] B[aim] limp-.   * *to* * C[kb] *omit.*

[5] B[ai] sippa-, B[m] sibbi-.   [6] B[aim] ajjhagā.

[7] B[ai] -o.   [8] *So* Pj.; Fsb. B[ai] saṅkh-.

[9] B[i] macche.   [10] B[a] limp-, B[i] lamp-.

[11] B[i] taṃ pabrūhi.

[12] C[k] -mānavap-, B[im] -mānavakap-.

[13] B[i] -a.   [14] B[ai] pañhena-m-.

[15] *So* C[b]; C[k] aga-, B[a] -mi, B[i] -dhī, B[m] -miṃ.

kiṃnissitā[1] isayo[2] manujā[3] khattiyā brāhmaṇā[4] devatānaṃ
yaññam akappayiṃsu[5] puthū[6] idha loke,[3]

   pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ."   1.

1044. "Ye kec' ime isayo[2] manujā—Puṇṇakā ti Bhagavā
—khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānaṃ yaññam[7] akappayiṃsu
puthū[8] idha loke,

   āsiṃsamānā[9] Puṇṇaka itthabhāvaṃ[10]
   jaraṃ sitā yaññam akappayiṃsu." . 2.

1045. *"Ye kec' ime isayo manujā—icc-āyasmā Puṇṇako
—khattiyā brāhmaṇā devatānaṃ yaññam akappayiṃsu
puthu[11] idha loke,*

   kacciṃ[12] su te Bhagavā yaññapathe[13] appamattā
   atāru[14] jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
   pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ." 3.

1046. "Āsiṃsanti thomayanti abhijappanti[15] juhanti[16]—
Puṇṇakā ti Bhagavā—

   kāmâbhijappanti paṭicca lābhaṃ,[17]
   te yājayogā[18] bhavarāgarattā
   nâtariṃsu jātijaran ti brūmi." 4.

---

[1] B[ni] kini-, C[k] kiṃnisi-.   [2] B[ni] issayo.

[3] Fsb. [isayo manujā] . . . [puthū idhaloke] *here and
below.*

[4] Fsb. *inserts:* (*add* ca).   [5] B[ni] akappiṃsu.

[6] B[ai] -u.   [7] B[ai] -aṃm.

[8] C[b] B[ai] -u.   [9] B[ni] āsisa-, B[m] āsīsa-.

[10] B[aim] itt(h)attaṃ.   * *to* * B[i] *omits.*

[11] *So MSS.*

[12] B[a] kiñci, B[i] kicci, B[m] kacci.

[13] Fsb. [yaññapathe], *but cf.* 1058[d].

[14] B[ai] ataruṃ.   [15] Fsb. [abhijappanti].

[16] *So* B[i] Pj. (=denti < Nidd.); C[b] B[m] Fsb. jahanti, B[a]
omits juhanti.

[17] *So* B[aim] Pj. (< Nidd.); C[kb] lobhaṃ.

[18] *So* C[kb] B[m] Pj. (=yāgādhimuttā); B[ni] yāca-.

1047. "Te ce nâtarimsu[1] yājayogā[2]—icc-āyasmā Puṇ-
ṇako—

> yaññehi[3] jātiñ ca jarañ ca[4] mārisa,
> atha ko[5] carahi devamanussaloke
> atāri[6] jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
> pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ." 5.

1048. "Saṃkhāya lokasmiṃ[7] parovarāni[8]
> Puṇṇakā ti Bhagavā
> yass' iñjitaṃ[9] n' atthi kuhiñci loke,
> santo vidhūmo[10] anigho nirāso
> atāri so jātijaran ti[11] brūmī" ti 6.

PUṆṆAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[12] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

5. *Mettagūmāṇavapucchā* (4).

1049. "Pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ,
> icc-āyasmā Mettagū
> maññāmi taṃ vedaguṃ[13] bhāvitattaṃ:
> kuto nu dukkhā samudāgatā[14] ime,
> ye keci lokasmiṃ[15] anekarūpā." 1.

---

[1] B[ai] -isu.

[2] B[ai] yāca-.

[3] C[k] yaṃhi (*i.e.* yaṃ(ñe)hi), C[b] yaṃhi; B[a] yaññohi.

[4] B[ai] jātijaran ti. [5] *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[kb] *omit* ko.

[6] C[b] -im. [7] B[a] -smi.

[8] B[alm] paroparāni.

[9] *So* Nidd.; C[kb] yassa jitaṃ, B[ai] yassañhitaṃ.

[10] B[ai] vidhu-. [11] B[ai] jāti jarañ ca.

[12] C[b] B[alm] -māṇavakap-. [13] B[alm] -ū.

[14] *So* B[m]; B[ai] dukkhā samuddhāgatā, Nidd. samupāgatā
(=jātā sañjātā nibbattā), C[kb] Fsb. dukkhāya sadā gatā (*i.e.*
dukkhā[ya] sa(mu)dāgatā).

[15] B[a] Fsb. -smi.

1050. "Dukkhassa ve[1] maṃ pabhavaṃ apucchasi,
　　　　　Mettagū ti Bhagavā
　　　taṃ[2] te pavakkhāmi yathā pajānaṃ :
　　　upadhīnidānā pabhavanti dukkhā,
　　　ye keci lokasmiṃ[3] anekarūpā.　　　　　　　2.

1051. Yo ve avidvā upadhiṃ[4] karoti,
　　　punappunaṃ dukkham upeti mando,
　　　tasmā hi[5] jānaṃ upadhiṃ na kayirā
　　　dukkhassa jātippabhavānupassī."[4]　　　　3.

1052. "Yan taṃ apucchimha[6] akittayī[4] no,
　　　aññam taṃ[7] pucchāmi,[8] tad iṃgha brūhi :
　　　kathan nu[9] dhīrā vitaranti[10] oghaṃ
　　　jātijaraṃ sokapariddavañ[11] ca,
　　　tam me munī[12] sādhu viyākarohi,
　　　tathā[13] hi te vidito[14] esa dhammo."　　　4.

1053. "Kittayissāmi[8] te dhammaṃ,
　　　　　Mettagū ti Bhagavā
　　　diṭṭhe[15] dhamme anītihaṃ
　　　yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ tare loke visattikaṃ."　　5.

1054. "Tañ câhaṃ　abhinandāmi mahesi[16] dhammaṃ
　　　　uttamaṃ,
　　　yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ tare loke visattikaṃ."　　6.

1055. "Yaṃ kiñci[17] sampajānāsi[18]
　　　　　Mettagū ti Bhagavā
　　　uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ câpi[19] majjhe,

---

1 B^{aim} ce.　　　　　　　　　2 B^{aim} tan.
3 B^{a} Fsb. -smi.　　　　　　　4 B^{ai} -i.
5 B^{aim} Pj. pa-.　　　　　　　6 B^{i} -mhā.
7 C^{b} B^{ai} *omit* taṃ.　　　　8 B^{ai} -ma.
9 B^{aim} kathaṃ na.　　　　　10 B^{ai} taranti.
11 *So* C^{bk} Pj.; B^{ai} -paridevañ.
12 C^{b} B^{ai} -i.　　　　　　　13 C^{k} yathā.
14 C^{k} B^{a} -te.　　　　　　　15 B^{ai} *add* va.
16 C^{kb} -siṃ (*in* C^{k} *corr. to* -si).
17 B^{aim} na yaṃ kiñci B^{a} *omitting* kiñci.
18 B^{ai} sañjānāsi.　　　　　19 B^{ai} vā pi.

etesu nandiñ[1] ca nivesanañ ca
panujja[2] viññāṇam bhave na tiṭṭhe. 7.

1056. Evamvihārī[3] sato appamatto
bhikkhu caram hitvā mamāyitāni
jātijaram sokapariddavañ[4] ca
idh' eva vidvā pajaheyya dukkham." 8.

1057. "Etâbhinandāmi vaco mahesino
sukittitam[5] Gotam' anūpadhīkam,[6]
addhā hi Bhagavā pahāsi dukkham,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo. 9.

1058. Te câpi nūna pajaheyyu[7] dukkham,
ye tvam muni[8] aṭṭhitam[9] ovadeyya,
tam[10] tam namassāmi samecca[11] nāga,
app-eva mam Bhagavā[12] aṭṭhitam[13] ova-
deyya." 10.

1059. "Yam brāhmaṇam vedaguṃ[14] ābhijaññā[15]
akiñcanam kāmabhave asattam,
addhā hi so ogham imam atāri,[16]

[F. 193].
tiṇṇo ca[17] pāram akhilo akamkho, 11.

1060. vidvā ca[18] so[19] vedagu[20] naro idha,
bhavābhave saṅgam imam visajja

---

[1] B[i] nindañ.　　　　　　[2] B[a] -nuñva, B[i] -nuñja.
[3] C[k] -im *or* -ī, C[b] B[al] -i.　　[4] B[i] -pariddevañ.
[5] *So* B[aim] (Pj.); C[kb] sukittikam.
[6] B[ai] anupadhikaṃ, Pj. anūpadhīkan ti nibbānam . . .,
Fsb. Gotama nūpadhīkam (*cf.* 1083[b]).
[7] C[b] B[aim] -yya.　　　　　[8] Fsb. -ī.
[9] B[i] atthitam, B[m] aṭhikam.　　[10] B[a] tan, B[i] man.
[11] B[al] namassāmanusamecca (*in* B[i] -acca).
[12] Fsb. [Bhagavā], *cf.* 1045, 1079.
[13] B[i] atthitam.　　　　　[14] B[al] -ū, B[m] -ūm.
[15] C[kb] ābhijaññam (*cf.* 510[b] abhi-, 867[b] ūpa-), B[m] Pj. Nidd.
abhijaññā (Pj.=jāneyyāsi, Nidd.=abhijāneyya), B[al] Fsb.
abhijaññam.
[16] *So* C[b] B[m]; C[k] ātāri, B[al] atari.
[17] C[b] B[al] va.　　　　　[18] B[al] va.
[19] B[m] yo.　　　　　　[20] B[aim] -gū.

so vītataṇho anigho nirāso,
atāri so jātijaran ti brūmī " ti   12.

METTAGŪMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[1] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

6. *Dhotakamāṇavapucchā* (5).

1061. "Pucchāmi[2] taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ,
                        icc-āyasmā Dhotako
vācâbhikaṃkhāmi mahesi tuyhaṃ :
tava sutvāna nigghosaṃ sikkhe nibbānam attano." 1.

1062. "Tena h' ātappaṃ karohi,
                        Dhotakā ti Bhagavā
idh' eva nipako sato
ito sutvāna nigghosaṃ sikkhe nibbānam attano." 2.

1063. "Passām' ahaṃ devamanussaloke
akiñcanaṃ[3] brāhmaṇaṃ iriyamānaṃ,
taṃ[4] taṃ namassāmi samantacakkhu :[5]
pamuñca maṃ Sakka kathaṃkathābhi."[6]   3.

1064. "Nâhaṃ[7] gamissāmi[8] pamocanāya
kathaṃkathiṃ[9] Dhotaka kañci[10] loke,
dhammañ ca seṭṭhaṃ ājānamāno
evaṃ tuvaṃ[11] oghaṃ imaṃ taresi."[12]   4.

1065. "Anusāsa brahme[13] karuṇāyamāno
vivekadhammaṃ, yam ahaṃ vijaññaṃ,

---

[1] C^{kb} Mettagu-, B^{am} -māṇavakap-.
[2] C^k pucchā.   [3] C^b āk-.
[4] B^{ai} taṃ.   [5] C^b -uṃ.
[6] C^b kathāk-.   [7] B^i no 'haṃ.
[8] B^{im} sahissāmi.   [9] *So* Pj.; C^k B^m -ī, C^b B^{ai} -i.
[10] B^{im} kiñci.
[11] *So* C^k B^m ; C^b tvaṃ, B^{ai} *omit* tuvaṃ.
[12] *So* C^b B^m (*in* C^b *corr. from* -siṃ), (Pj. tāresī ti tareyyāsi);
C^k -siṃ, B^{ai} -sī ti.
[13] C^b -a.

yathâham ākāso va avyāpajjamāno[1]
idh' eva santo asito careyyam."[2] 5.

1066. "Kittayissāmi te santim,[3]

   Dhotakā ti Bhagavā

diṭṭhe[4] dhamme anītiham
yam[5] viditvā sato caram tare loke visattikam." 6.

1067. "Tañ cāham[6] abhinandāmi mahesi[7] santim utta-
mam,[8]

yam viditvā sato caram tare loke visattikam." 7.

1068. "Yam kiñci sampajānāsi

   Dhotakā ti Bhagavā

uddham adho tiriyam cāpi[9] majjhe,
etam[10] viditvā[11] 'sango' ti loke
bhavābhavāya mā kāsi taṇhan" ti 8.

Dhotakamāṇavapucchā[12] niṭṭhitā.

---

7. *Upasīvamāṇavapucchā* (6).

1069. "Eko aham Sakka mahantam ogham

   icc-āyasmā Upasīvo

anissito no visahāmi tāritum,
ārammaṇam brūhi[13] samantacakkhu,
yam nissito ogham imam tareyya." 1.

1070. "Ākiñcaññam[14] pekkhamāno satīmā[15]

   Upasīvā ti Bhagavā

'n' atthī' ti nissāya tarassu[16] ogham,

---

1 B^aim abyā-, B^l (Pj.) -pajjha-, C^k -paja-.
2 C^kb B^l -yya.   3 B^al -i.
4 So Fsb. (*cf.* 1053^h): *MSS. add* va.
5 C^kb sam.   6 *So* B^al; C^k tam vāham.
7 C^k B^a -im.   8 C^b *omits the first half-çloka.*
9 C^kb vā pi.   10 B^al ete.
11 So C^k B^aim; C^b Fsb. viditvāna (*cf.* 62^a).
12 B^aim -māṇavakap-.   13 B^al brūsi.
14 B^al ak-.   15 C^b B^al satimā.   16 C^k tarassa.

kāme pahāya virato kathāhi
taṇhakkhayaṃ nattamahâbhipassa."[1]   2.

1071. "Sabbesu kāmesu yo vītarāgo
                    icc-āyasmā Upasīvo
ākiñcaññaṃ nissito hitva-m-aññaṃ[2]
saññāvimokhe[3] parame vimutto,[4]
tiṭṭhe nu so[5] tattha anānuyāyī."[6]   3.

1072. [7]"Sabbesu kāmesu yo vītarāgo
                    Upasīvā ti Bhagavā
ākiñcaññaṃ[8] nissito hitva-m[9]-aññaṃ
saññāvimokhe[10] parame vimutto,[11]
tiṭṭheyya so tattha anānuyāyī."[12]   4.

1073. "Tiṭṭhe[13] ce so tattha anānuyāyī[14]
pūgaṃ[15] pi[16] vassānaṃ[17] samantacakkhu,[18]
tatth' eva so sītisiyā vimutto,
bhavetha[19] viññāṇaṃ[20] tathāvidhassa."   5.

1074. "Accī[21] yathā vātavegena khitto[22]
                    Upasīvā ti Bhagavā
atthaṃ paleti[23] na upeti saṃkhaṃ,

---

[1] C^b-bhitapassa, B^{ai} rattamahâbhipassaṃ (*in* B^i -vassaṃ);
Pj. = rattindivaṃ . . . vibhūtaṃ katvā passa.

[2] C^b-ññā, B^{aim} hitvā aññaṃ.

[3] C^b vimokho (*omitting* saññā-), B^a -mukkha, B^m -mukhe,
B^i -mokkhe.

[4] B^i 'dhimutto.   [5] B^{ai} tiṭṭheyya so.

[6] B^i -dhāyi, B^m -vāyi, B^a -tayi.   [7] B^{ai} *omit* r. 1072.

[8] C^k -ññā.   [9] C^b -amm.

[10] B^m -vimokkhe.   [11] B^m 'dhimutto.

[12] C^b -yāyi, B^m -vāyi.   [13] C^b tiṭṭheyya.

[14] B^{ai} -dhāyi, B^m -vāyi.

[15] B^{ai} puggaṃ, B^m pugaṃ.   [16] B^a *omits* pi.

[17] B^{ai} vassāni, Pj. vassānaṃ, vassāni, *and* pūgāni vassā-
naṃ.

[18] C^k -kkhū.   [19] B^{aim} cavetha (*in* B^i -sa).

[20] C^b -ṇa, C^k -naṃ.   [21] B^m acci, B^{ai} acchi.

[22] B^{aim} -ā.   [23] C^{kb} pha-.

evaṃ munī[1] nāmakāyā vimutto[2]
atthaṃ paleti[3] na upeti saṃkhaṃ." 6.

1075. "Atthaṅ[4] gato so uda vā so n' atthi
udāhu ve sassatiyā[5] arogo,
taṃ me munī[1] sādhu viyākarohi,
tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo." 7.

1076. "Atthaṅ gatassa na pamāṇam atthi,[6]
        Upasīvā ti Bhagavā
yena naṃ[7] vajju,[8] taṃ[9] tassa n' atthi,
sabbesu dhammesu samūhatesu[10]
samūhatā vādapathā[11] pi sabbe " ti 8.

UPASĪVAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[12] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

8. *Nandamāṇavapucchā* (7).

1077. " ' Santi loke munayo '[13]
            icc-āyasmā Nando
jahā vadanti, ta-y-idaṃ[14] kathaṃ su :[15]
ñāṇūpapannaṃ no muniṃ[16] vadanti
udāhu ve[17] jīvitenûpapannaṃ." 1.

1078. "Na diṭṭhiyā na sutiyā na ñāṇena[18]
munîdha[19] Nanda kusalā vadanti,

---

1 B[ai] -i.   2 B[i] dhimutto.
3 C[kb] pha-.   4 C[b] B[ai] -aṃ.
5 B[i] udāhu seyatiyā.   6 C[b] eti.
7 C[b] taṃ.   8 B[ai] -uṃ.
9 C[b] naṃ, B[ai] tan, B[m] vajjanti *instead of* vajju taṃ.
10 B[ai] samoha-, C[kb] -tesū.   11 B[a] -madhā, B[i] -batthā.
12 B[aim] -mānavakap-.
13 B[ai] *add* ti (*in accordance with metre*).
14 B[a] kass' idaṃ, B[i] yad idaṃ.   15 C[b] B[i] suṃ.
1 C[k] -ī, B[aim] muni no *instead of* no muniṃ.
17 B[i] te.
18 B[ai] *add* silappatenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ.
19 *So* Fsb.; B[ai] munidha, C[k] munīca, C[b] mutiṃca.

visenikatvā[1] anighā[2] nirāsā
caranti[3] ye, te munayo ti brūmi." 2.

1079. "Ye kec' ime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse[4]
icc-āyasmā Nando
diṭṭhe[5] sutenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,[6]
sīlabbatenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,[6]
anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ,
kaccim su[7] te Bhagavā[8] tattha[9] yathā[10] carantā
atāru[11] jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ." 3.

1080. "Ye kec' ime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse
Nandā ti Bhagavā
diṭṭhe[5] sutenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,[6]
sīlabbatenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,
anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ,
kiñcâpi te tattha yathā caranti,[12]
nâtariṃsu[13] jātijaran ti brūmi." 4.

1081. "Ye kec' ime samaṇabrāhmaṇāse
icc-āyasmā Nando
diṭṭhe sutenâpi[14] vadanti suddhiṃ,
sīlabbatenâpi vadanti suddhiṃ,
anekarūpena vadanti suddhiṃ,
[F. 197]. sace[15] muni[16] brūsi[17] anoghatiṇṇe,[18]

---

1 B^ai viṣeṇi- (*in* B^i *corr. from* visenim-).
2 C^kb anīghā, B^i anigghā (*cf.* 17^a *note*).
3 B^ai vadanti.
4 B^i samaṇā- *throughout*, C^b -so.
5 *So* C^kb B^am; B^i Fsb. diṭṭhena (B^i *in* 1080^b diṭṭheva).
6 B^ai -i.
7 B^a kiñci su, B^i kicci su, B^m kacci ssu.
8 Fsb. [Bhagavā], *cf.* 1058. 9 B^i *adds* yattha.
10 C^k yāthā; *read* yatā (?), *cf.* 971^c.
11 B^aim -uṃ.
12 B^ai vadanti. 13 B^ai -isu.
14 B^i diṭṭhi sutena vā pi, Fsb. *as above*.
15 B^am te ce, B^i te ca. 16 Fsb. -ī.
17 B^ai *add* pi. 18 *So* B^ai; C^kb -ṇṇe.

atha ko[1] carahi devamanussaloke
atāri jātiñ ca jarañ ca mārisa,
pucchāmi taṃ Bhagavā, brūhi me taṃ." 5.

1082. "Nâhaṃ 'sabbe samaṇabrāhmaṇāse[2]
        Nandā ti Bhagavā
jātijarāya[3] nivutā ' ti brūmi :
ye s' idha[4] diṭṭhaṃ va[5] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā
sīlabbataṃ vā pi pahāya sabbaṃ
anekarūpam[6] pi pahāya sabbaṃ
taṇhaṃ[7] pariññāya anāsavāse,[8]
te ve 'narā oghatiṇṇā ' ti brūmi." 6.

1083. "Etâbhinandāmi vaco mahesino
sukittitaṃ[9] Gotam' anūpadhīkaṃ :[10]
ye s' idha[11] diṭṭhaṃ va[12] sutaṃ mutaṃ vā
sīlabbataṃ vā pi pahāya sabbaṃ
anekarūpam[6] pi pahāya sabbaṃ
taṇhaṃ[13] pariññāya anāsavāse,
ahaṃ[6] pi te 'oghatiṇṇā' ti brūmī" ti 7.

NANDAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[14] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

9. *Hemakamāṇavapucchā* (8).

1084. "Ye me[15] pubbe viyākaṃsu
        icc-āyasmā Hemako

---

[1] *So* B[im]; B[a] kho, C[kb] *omit* ko.
[2] *So* C[b]; C[k] B[ai] samaṇā-.   [3] Fsb. jātī-.
[4] Pj.=ye su idha; B[ai] ye p' idha (*in* B[i] m' idha).
[5] B[ai] *omit* va.   [6] B[ai] -aṃ.
[7] C[k] *omits* taṇhaṃ.   [8] C[k] anāsavā ye, C[b] anāsavāse ye.
[9] B[i] sukitthi-.
[10] Fsb. Gotama nūpadhīkaṃ (*cf.* 1057[b]).
[11] B[ai] ye p' idha.   [12] B[ai] ca.
[13] C[k] taṇhāya.   [14] B[aim] -māṇavakap-.
[15] Pj.=ye . . . mayhaṃ (*cf.* 1135).

huraṃ Gotamasāsanā :[1]

'icc-āsi,[2] iti bhavissati,'

sabban taṃ itihītihaṃ, sabban taṃ takkavaḍḍha-
   naṃ,   1.

[F. 198]. 1085. nâhaṃ tattha abhiramiṃ.[3]

Tvañ ca me dhammaṃ[4] akkhāhi taṇhānigghātanaṃ[5]
   muni,

yaṃ viditvā sato caraṃ tare loke visattikaṃ." 2.

1086. "Idha diṭṭhasutamutaviññātesu[6] piyarūpesu He-
   maka

chandarágavinodanaṃ nibbānapadaṃ accutaṃ. 3.

1087. Etad aññāya ye satā[7] diṭṭhadhammābhinibbutā,—

upasantā ca te sadā,[8]—tiṇṇā loke visattikan" ti 4.

HEMAKAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[9] NIṬṬHITĀ.

10. *Todeyyamāṇavapucchā* (9).

1088. "Yasmiṃ[10] kāmā na vasanti,[11]

         icc-āyasmā Todeyyo

tanhā yassa na vijjati,

kathaṃkathā ca yo tiṇṇo, vimokho[12] tassa kīdiso." 1.

---

[1] *So* B^aim Pj. (=pubbataraṃ < Nidd.); C^kb -sāsanaṃ, Fsb. [huraṃ Gotamasāsanaṃ].

[2] B^ai icch-āsi.

[3] *MSS.* -mi ; Fsb. [Nâhaṃ tattha abhiramiṃ].

[4] B^i -aṃ.   [5] C^b tanhāya ni-, B^ai -nighātanaṃ.

[6] C^k -viññātesu, C^b diṭṭhasutaṃ mutaṃ vi-, B^i diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ vi-; Fsb. (B^am ?) diṭṭhasutamutaṃ [viññātesu].

[7] B^m sitā.

[8] *So* Nidd. (sadā = sabbadā, *etc.*); C^kb te dasā, B^aim ye satā.

[9] B^ai -mānavakap-.   [10] B^a -smi.

[11] B^i savanti.   [12] B^ai -kkho.

1089. "Yasmiṃ[1] kāmā na vasanti,

            Todeyyā ti Bhagavā

    taṇhā yassa na vijjati,

    kathaṃkathā ca yo tiṇṇo, vimokho[2] tassa nàparo." 2.

1090. "Nirāsayo[3] so uda āsasāno,[4]

      paññāṇavā so uda paññakappī:[5]

      muniṃ[6] ahaṃ Sakka yathā vijaññaṃ,[7]

      taṃ me viyācikkha samantacakkhu." 3.

[F. 199].   1091. "Nirāsayo[3] so na so āsasāno,[4]

      paññāṇavā[8] so na ca[9] paññakappī:[5]

      evaṃ[10] pi Todeyya muniṃ[6] vijāna[11]

      akiñcanaṃ kāmabhave[12] asattan" ti 4.

TODEYYAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[13] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

11. *Kappamāṇavapucchā* (10).

1092. "Majjhe sarasmiṃ[1] tiṭṭhataṃ

            icc-āyasmā Kappo

    oghe[14] jāte mahabbhaye

    jarāmaccuparetānaṃ dīpaṃ pabrūhi[15] mārisa,

    tvañ[16] ca me dīpaṃ[17] akkhāhi, yatha-y-idaṃ[18]

    nâparaṃ siyā." 1.

---

[1] B[a] -smi.   [2] B[ai] -kkho.

[3] *So* B[a] (*corr. from* -saso); C[kb] B[im] Fsb. nirāsaso (*cf.* 369[c]).

[4] B[m] āsamāno.   [5] C[b] B[ai] -i.

[6] B[ai] -i

[7] C[k] vidaññaṃ (*corr. to or from* vidaññā).

[8] B[i] *adds* na.   [9] B[ai] *omit* na ca.

[10] B[ai] -aṃ.   [11] B[i] -nā.

[12] B[ai] *add* ca.   [13] B[ai] -māṇavakap-.

[14] B[ai] ogha-.   [15] C[b] pabbr-.

[16] B[m] tañ.   [17] B[ai] disaṃ.

[18] *So all MSS.:* Fsb. vathā yidaṃ.

1093. "Majjhe sarasmiṃ[1] tiṭṭhataṃ

                Kappā ti Bhagavā

oghe jāte mahabbhaye

jarāmaccuparetānaṃ dīpaṃ pabrūmi[2] Kappa te   2·

1094. akiñcanaṃ anādānaṃ etaṃ dīpaṃ anāparaṃ,

        nibbānaṃ[3] iti naṃ brūmi, jarāmaccuparikkha-

        yaṃ.   3

1095. Etad[4] aññāya ye satā diṭṭhadhammābhinibbutā,

        na te Māra-vasānugā, na te Mārassa paddhagū "[5] ti 4.

<div align="center">

KAPPAMĀNAVAPUCCHĀ[6] NIṬṬHITĀ.

</div>

              12. *Jatukaṇṇimānavapucchā* (11).

1096. "Sutvān' ahaṃ vīraṃ[7] akāmakāmiṃ[8]

                icc-āyasmā Jatukaṇṇī[9]

oghātigaṃ puṭṭhuṃ[10] akāmam āgamaṃ:

santipadaṃ[11] brūhi sahājanetta,[12]

yathātacchaṃ Bhagavā brūhi me taṃ.   1.

1097. Bhagavā hi kāme abhibhuyya iriyati

        ādicco va pathaviṃ[13] teji[14] tejasā:[15]

        parittapaññassa me bhūripañña

        ācikkha dhammaṃ, yam ahaṃ vijaññaṃ

        jātijarāya[16] idha vippahānaṃ."   2.

---

[1] B^a -smi.   [2] B^{ai} -hi.

[3] C^k -na.   [4] C^{kb} ye tad.

[5] C^b paṇḍa-, B^{ai} paṭha-, Pj.= paddhacarā paricārakā sissā.

[6] B^{ai} -mānavakap-.   [7] *So* Pj. (B^m); C^{kb} B^{ai} -ra.

[8] *So* C^k Pj.; C^b B^{ai} -mi.   [9] C^b B^{ai} -i.

[10] B^m -um.   [11] Fsb. santī-.

[12] C^b B^i sahaja-, B^{ai} -netthi.

[13] B^{ai} -vī.

[14] C^b te pi; Pj. teji= tejena samannāgato.

[15] Fsb. [ādicco . . . tejasā].   [16] Fsb. jāti-.

1098. "Kāmesu vinaya[1] gedhaṃ
              Jatukaṇṇī ti Bhagavā
   nekkhammaṃ daṭṭhu[2] khemato,
   uggahītaṃ nirattaṃ vā mā te vijjittha[3] kiñcanaṃ. 3.

1099. Yaṃ pubbe taṃ visosehi,[4] pacchā te mâhu[5] kiñ-
     canaṃ,
   majjhe ce no gahessasi, upasanto carissasi.   4.

1100. Sabbaso nāmarūpasmiṃ vītagedhassa brāhmana
   āsavâssa[6] na vijjanti, yehi maccuvasaṃ vaje " ti 5.

JATUKAṆṆIMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[7] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

13. *Bhadrāvudhamāṇarapucchā* (12).

1101. "Okaṃjahaṃ[8] taṇhacchidaṃ[9] anejaṃ
              icc-āyasmā Bhadrāvudho
   nandiṃjahaṃ[10] oghatiṇṇaṃ vimuttaṃ

   kappaṃjahaṃ[11] abhiyāce sumedhaṃ :
   sutvāna nāgassa apanamissanti[12] ito   1.

1102. nānā janā janapadehi saṅgatā
   tava vīra[13] vākyaṃ abhikaṃkhamānā,
   tesaṃ tuvaṃ sādhu viyākarohi,
   tathā hi te vidito esa dhammo."   2.

1103. "Ādānataṇhaṃ vinayetha sabbaṃ
             Bhadrāvudhā ti Bhagavā
   uddhaṃ[14] adho tiriyañ capi[15] majjhe,

---

1 *So* C[b] B[am] Nidd.; C[k] -neya, B[i] Fsb. (Gloss. *p.* xii)
-neyya.

2 B[ai] -uṃ.	3 B[ai] viji-.
4 B[ai] visāsehi.	5 B[ai] āhu.
6 B[ai] āsav' assa.	7 B[ai] -māṇavakap-.
8 B[i] oghaṃ-.	
9 *So* B[ai] Pj.; C[kb] kaṇha-, C[b] -cchindaṃ.	
10 B[ai] nandij-.	11 B[ni] kappaj-.
12 B[ai] ap(h)alāmissanti.	13 B[ai] cīraṃ.
14 C[b] uddhā.	15 C[b] B[aim] -aṃ vā pi.

yam yam¹ hi lokasmim² upādiyanti,
ten' eva Māro anveti jantum.　　　　　　　　3.

1104.　Tasmā pajānam na upādiyetha
bhikkhu sato kiñcanam sabbaloke
' ādānasatte' iti pekkhamāno
pajam imam maccudheyyo³ visattan "⁴ ti　　　4.

BHADRĀVUDHAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ⁵ NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

14. *Udayamāṇavapucchā* (13).

1105.　"Jhāyim⁶ virajam āsīnam

icc-āyasmā Udayo

katakiccam anāsavam
pāragum⁷ sabbadhammānam atthi pañhena āgamam :
aññāvimokham⁸ pabrūhi avijjāya pabhedanam."　1.

1106.　"Pahānam kāmacchandānam⁹

Udayā ti Bhagavā

[F. 202].　　　domanassāna cûbhayam¹⁰
thīnassa (ca)¹¹ panūdanam¹² kukkuccānam nivāra-
nam　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　　2.

1107.　upekhāsatisamsuddham¹³ dhammatakkapurejavam
aññāvimokham¹⁴ pabrūmi avijjāya pabhedanam." 3.

---

¹ Bᵃⁱ -añ.　　　　　　　　　² Bᵃ -smi.

³ Cᵏ -yyo, Bᵃⁱ -yya-, Bᵐ -yyam.

⁴ Cᵇ visattan *corr. from* visattin.

⁵ Cᵏ Bhadrāyudha-, Bᵃⁱ -māṇavakap-.

⁶ Bᵃⁱ -i.　　　　　　　　　⁷ Bᵃ -ū.

⁸ Bᵃⁱ aññavimukkham (*in* Bⁱ aññam-).

⁹ Bᵃⁱ kāmachandānam *metri causa*.

¹⁰ Bᵃⁱ c' ubh-.

¹¹ *So* Bⁱᵐ; Cᵏᵇ Bᵃ *omit* ca.

¹² *So* Cᵏᵇ; Bᵃⁱ Fˢᵇ. -nudanam.　　　¹³ Bᵃⁱ upekkhā-.

¹⁴ Bᵃ aññamvimukham, Bⁱ aññavimukha.

1108. "Kim[1] su samyojano[2] loko, kim[3] su tassa vicāra-
  nam,[4]
 kiss' assa vippahānena nibbānam iti vuccati."   4.

1109. "Nandīsamyojano[5] loko, vitakk' assa vicāranā,
 tanhāya vippahānena nibbānam iti vuccati."   5.

1110. "Katham satassa carato[6] viññānam uparujjhati,
 Bhagavantam[7] putthum[8] āgamma tam sunoma vaco
  tava."   6.

1111. "Ajjhattañ[9] ca bahiddhā ca vedanam nâbhinandato
 evam satassa carato viññānam uparujjhatī" ti   7.

<div align="center">Udayamānavapucchā[10] niṭṭhitā.</div>

<div align="center">15. Posālamānavapucchā (14).</div>

1112. "Yo atītam ādisati[11]
     icc-āyasmā Posālo
 anejo[12] chinnasamsayo,
 pāragum[13] sabbadhammānam atthi pañhena āga-
  mam: 1.

[F. 203]. 1113. Vibhūtarūpasaññissa sabbakāyapahāyino[14]
 ajjhattañ[15] ca bahiddhā ca 'n' atthi kiñcī' ti passato
 ñānam Sakkânupucchāmi, katham neyyo tathā-
  vidho."   2.

---

[1] C[k] B[ai] ki; Pj. kim su samyojano ti kimsamyojano.

[2] B[aim] sañño-.   [3] B[ai] ki.

[4] *So* Pj. (vicāranan ti vicaranakāranam); C[kb] B[m] Fsb.
-nā (<1109[b]), B[ai] (*here and below*) -no.

[5] B[ai] nandisaññojano.   [6] C[b] sarato.

[7] B[aim] Fsb. bhavantam.

[8] B[ai] puthu, B[m] puthum.

[9] C[k] -am, *omitting* ca.   [10] B[ai] -mānavakap-.

[11] B[a] -dissati.   [12] *MSS.* anejjo.

[13] B[ai] -ū.   [14] B[ai] (Pj.) -kāyappahāyino.

[15] B[ai] -am.

1114. "Viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo sabbā

                Posālā ti Bhagavā

abhijānaṃ Tathāgato

tiṭṭhantam[1] enaṃ jānāti vimuttaṃ tapparāya-

naṃ.[2]   3.

1115. Ākiñcaññāsambhavaṃ[3] ñatvā[4] 'nandī saṃyojanaṃ'

iti

evam evaṃ[5] abhiññāya tato tattha vipassati,

etaṃ[6] ñāṇaṃ tathaṃ tassa[7] brāhmaṇassa vusī-

mato" ti   4.

                PosālamāNavapucchā[8] niṭṭhitā.

---

16. *Mogharājamāṇavapucchā* (15).

1116. "Dvâhaṃ Sakkaṃ apucchissaṃ,[9]

                    icc-āyasmā Mogharājā

na me vyākāsi[10] cakkhumā,

'yāvatatiyañ ca[11] devisi[12] vyākarotī'[10] ti me

sutaṃ :   1.

1117. 'Ayaṃ loko, paro loko,[13] Brahmaloko sadevako,'

diṭṭhin[14] te nâbhijānāmi[15] Gotamassa yasassino. 2.

---

[1] *So* C^{kb} B^{ai}; Fsb. -aṃ.   [2] C^{k} -naṃ.

[3] *So* C^{kb} B^{im} Pj. Nidd. (*in* B^{i} akiñcaññā-) *instead of* ākiñ-
caññā-sambhavaṃ (Pj. = ākiñcaññāyatanajanakaṃ kammā-
bhisaṃkhāraṃ < Nidd.); B^{a} akiñcaññāyatanasambhavaṃ.

[4] *So* B^{aim} Pj. Nidd.; C^{kb} Fsb. *omit* ñatvā.

[5] *So* C^{kb} (*cf. p.* 15,₂, 24,₂) ; B^{aim} etaṃ.

[6] B^{aim} evaṃ.   [7] C^{b} tattha.

[8] B^{ai} -mānavakap-.   [9] C^{k} -issa.

[10] B^{ai} byā-.

[11] B^{i} -aṃ va, B^{a} -aṃ, va *scratched out.*

[12] B^{m} devīsi.

[13] *So* B^{im} Pj. ; C^{kb} B^{a} paraloko.

[14] B^{am} diṭṭhi(ṃ), B^{i} diṭṭha.   [15] B^{aim} -jānāti.

[F. 204]. 1118. Evaṃ[1] abhikkantadassāviṃ[2] atthi paññhena āga-
mam :
kathaṃ lokaṃ avekkhantaṃ maccurājā na pas-
sati."[3] 3.

1119. "Suññato lokaṃ avekkhassu Mogharāja[4] sadā sato
attānudiṭṭhiṃ[2] ūhacca,[5] evaṃ maccutaro siyā :
evaṃ lokaṃ avekkhantaṃ maccurājā na passatī "
ti 4.

MOGHARĀJAMĀṆAVAPUCCHĀ[6] NIṬṬHITĀ.

---

17. *Piṅgiyamāṇavapucchā* (16).

1120. "Jiṇṇo 'ham asmi abalo vītavaṇṇo,
icc-āyasmā Piṅgiyo
nettā na suddhā, savanaṃ na phāsu,
māhaṃ[7] nassaṃ momuho[8] antarāya,[9]
ācikkha dhammaṃ, yam ahaṃ vijaññaṃ
jātijarāya[10] idha vippahānaṃ." 1.

1121. "Disvāna rūpesu vihaññamāne,
Piṅgiyā ti Bhagavā
ruppanti[11] rūpesu janā pamattā,—
tasmā tuvaṃ Piṅgiya appamatto
jahassu rūpaṃ apunabbhavāya." 2.

1122. "Disā catasso vidisā catasso
uddhaṃ adho, dasa disatā[12] imāyo,

---

1 *So* B[aim] Pj. ; C[kb] Fsb. etaṃ (*in* C[k] *corr. from* ekaṃ).
2 B[ai] -i. 3 C[k] Fsb. passatī ti (<1119).
4 *So* B[m] ; C[kb] B[ai] Fsb. -rājā.
5 B[a] uhañca, B[i] uheñca. 6 B[ai] -māṇavakap-.
7 B[ai] -an.
8 B[ai] momoho (*in* B[i] po-, *in* B[a] *corr. to* momūho).
9 B[m] -rāyaṃ (Pj. Nidd.=antarā (y)eva).
10 Fsb. jātī-. 11 B[am] rūpanti, B[i] rūparūpanti.
12 B[aim] Fsb. disā.

na tuyham[1] adiṭṭham asutam-mutaṃ vā[2]
atho[3] aviññātaṃ[4] kiñcanam[5] atthi loke:

[F. 205]. ācikkha dhammaṃ yam ahaṃ vijaññaṃ[6]
jātijarāya[7] idha vippahānaṃ." 3.

1123. "Taṇhādhipanne manuje pekkhamāno
Piṅgiyā ti Bhagavā
santāpajāte jarasā parete,—
tasmā tuvaṃ Piṅgiya appamatto
jahassu taṇhaṃ apunabbhavāyā" ti 4.

PIṄGIYAMĀNAVAPUCCHĀ[8] NIṬṬHITĀ.

18.

Idam avoca Bhagavā Magadhesu viharanto Pāsānake[9]
cetiye, paricārakasoḷasānaṃ[10] brāhmaṇānaṃ ajjhiṭṭho
puṭṭho puṭṭho[11] pañhe vyākāsi.[12] Ekamekassa ce[13] pi
pañhassa attham aññāya dhammam aññāya[14] dhammā-
nudhammam paṭipajjeyya, gaccheyy' eva[15] jarāmaraṇassa
pāraṃ,[16] pāraṅgamanīyā[17] ime dhammā ti tasmā imassa
dhammapariyāyassa Pārāyanan t' eva adhivacanaṃ.

1124. Ajito Tissa-Metteyyo Puṇṇako atha Mettagū
Dhotako Upasīvo ca Nando ca atha Hemako 1.

---

1 Cb tuyha.

2 *So* Ckb; Bai asutaṃ amutaṃ (*in* Bi -mataṃ), *omitting*
vā; Fsb. asutāmutaṃ vā.

3 Baim *omit* atho.   4 Cb 'viññātaṃ (*metri causa*).

5 Ba kicinam, Bi kiñciman, Fsb. [kiñcanam].

6 Ckb -ā.   7 Fsb. jātī-

8 Bai -māṇavakap-.   9 Ck -nake.

10 *So* Pj.; Ckb Fsb. parivāraka-, Baim paricārika-.

11 Baim *omit* puṭṭho puṭṭho.

12 Baim -haṃ byā-.   13 Baim *omit* ce.

14 Bai *omit* dhammam aññāya.

15 Bai gacche yeva, Bm gaccheyya, *omitting* eva.

16 Bai *omit* pāraṃ.

17 Cb -nīyā, Bai pāraṃgaminiyā, Bm -aniyā.

1125. Todeyya-Kappā[1] dubhayo Jatukannī[2] ca paṇḍito
Bhadrāvudho Udayo ca Posālo câpi brāhmaṇo
Mogharājā ca medhāvī Piṅgiyo ca mahā isi   2.

1126. ete Buddhaṃ upāgañchuṃ[3] sampannacaraṇaṃ isiṃ,[2]
pucchantā[4] nipuṇe pañhe Buddhaseṭṭhaṃ upā-
gamuṃ.   3.

1127. Tesaṃ Buddho vyākāsi[5] pañhe puṭṭho yathātathaṃ,
pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena[6] tosesi brāhmaṇe muni.   4.

1128. Te[7] tositā cakkhumatā Buddhen' Ādiccabandhunā
brahmacariyam acariṃsu[8] varapaññassa santike.   5.

1129. Ekamekassa pañhassa yathā Buddhena desitaṃ,
tathā yo paṭipajjeyya, gacche pāraṃ apārato,   6.

1130. apārā[9] pāraṃ gaccheyya bhāvento maggam utta-
maṃ,
maggo so[10] pāraṅgamanāya,[11] tasmā Pārāyanaṃ
iti.   7.

_____

1131. " Pārāyanam anugāyissaṃ :*
icc-āyasmā Piṅgiyo
yathā[12] addakkhi, tathā akkhāsi[13] vimalo bhūri-
medhaso,[14]
nikkāmo[15] nibbano[16] nātho[17] kissa hetu musā[18]
bhaṇe.[19]   8.

_____

1 C^b -Kappo.   2 B^ai -i.
3 B^m -gacchuṃ.   4 B^ai -to.
5 B^ai byā-, Fsb. viyā-. 6 B^m C^b (?) Fsb. veyyākaraṇe.
7 B^ai *omit* te.   8 B^i acā-, B^m acarisu.
9 C^b B^i -ra (*in* C^b *corr. from* -rā).
10 C^k *omits* so ; Fsb. [so].
11 *So* C^k ; B^ai pāraṃga-, C^b pāraga-.
* *Cf.* 940^a.   12 B^ai tathā.
13 B^m yathâdakkhi tathâkkhāsi ; Fsb. [yathā . . . akkhāsi].
14 C^k -medaso.
15 Pj. nikkāmo (= pahīnakāmo) *and* nikkhāmo (= viriyavā,
nikkhanto vā akusalapakkhā).
16 B^a nippuno, B^i nibbūno.   17 B^ai nāgo.
18 C^k B^a *omit* musā.   19 C^kb -ne.

1132. Pahīnamalamohassa mānamakkhappahāyino
handâhaṃ kittayissāmi giraṃ vaṇṇūpasaṃhitaṃ.[1] 9.

1133. Tamonudo Buddho samantacakkhu
lokantagū[2] sabbabhavātivatto
anāsavo sabbadukkhappahīno[3]
saccavhayo[4] brahme[5] upāsito[6] me. 10.

[F. 207].

1134. Dijo yathā kubbanakaṃ[7] pahāya
bahupphalaṃ kānanaṃ āvaseyya,[8]
evaṃ[9] p' ahaṃ[10] appadasse[11] pahāya
mahodadhiṃ[12] haṃsa-r-iv'[13] ajjhapatto.[14] 11.

1135. Ye 'me[15] pubbe viyākaṃsu[16] huraṃ Gotamasāsanā:[17]
' icc-āsi,[18] iti bhavissati,'
sabban taṃ itihītihaṃ,[19] sabban taṃ takkavaḍḍha-
naṃ. 12.

1136. Eko[20] tamanud' āsīno[21] jātimā[22] so pabhaṃkaro
Gotamo bhūripaññāṇo, Gotamo bhūrimedhaso,[23] 13.

---

[1] C^b B^aim vaṇṇupa-, B^ai -sañhitaṃ.

[2] C^k -gu, B^i lokantara.

[3] C^b -dukkhaṃpa-, B^ia -hā(ya)no.

[4] C^b -amhayo, B^i -avayo.

[5] *So* C^b B^i Pj. (brahme ti taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ ālapati); C^k B^a Fsb. brahma.

[6] B^a upāsiko, B^m upāsitā.   [7] B^ai kuppa-.

[8] *So* B^aim Pj.; C^k -yye, C^b -yyo.   [9] B^a evaṃ.

[10] B^i *omits* p'.

[11] *In* B^a *corr. to* apparase, B^m -dase.

[12] B^ai -i.

[13] C^k ha(ṃ)sa-r-, C^b ahaṃsa-r-, B^aim haṃso-r-, B^m -iva.

[14] B^i ajjhuppatto, B^a ajhupatto, B^m ajjhupatto.

[15] Pj.=ye ime (*but cf.* 1084).   [16] C^kb vyā-.

[17] C^kb -naṃ, Fsb. *as in* 1084^b.   [18] B^ai icch-āsi.

[19] C^b itīhitīhaṃ, B^a ititihaṃ, B^i ititiyaṃ, B^m *omits this* pāda.

[20] C^k eke, C^b eso.

[21] *So* B^ai Pj. (or āsī no (?), *but* Nidd.=nisinno, *quoting* S. I 195^3); C^kb tamanudosīno (*in* C^b -sīto).

[22] B^ai jutimā, B^m jatīmā.   [23] *In* C^k *corr. from* -medaso.

1137. yo me dhammam adesesi[1] sandiṭṭhikam akālikam
    taṇhakkhayam anītikam,[2] yassa n' atthi upamā
    kvaci." 14.

1138. "Kin nu[3] tamhā vippavasasi[4] muhuttam api Piṅgiya[5]
    Gotamā[6] bhūripaññāṇā,[7] Gotamā[8] bhūrime-
    dhasā,[9] 15.

[F. 208].
1139. yo te dhammam adesesi[10] sandiṭṭhikam akālikam
    taṇhakkhayam anītikam,[11] yassa n' atthi upamā
    kvaci." 16.

1140. "Nâham tamhā[12] vippavasāmi muhuttam api brāh-
    maṇa
    Gotamā bhūripaññāṇā, Gotamā bhūrimedhasā, 17.

1141. *yo me dhammam adesesi sandiṭṭhikam akālikam*
    taṇhakkhayam anītikam, yassa n' atthi upamā
    kvaci. 18.

1142. Passāmi nam manasā cakkhunā va[13]
    rattindivam brāhmaṇa appamatto,
    namassamāno vivasemi rattim,
    ten'[14] eva maññāmi avippavāsam.[15] 19.

1143. Saddhā ca pītī[16] ca mano satī ca
    nâpenti[17] me Gotamasāsanamhā,
    yam yam[18] disam vajati bhūripañño,
    sa tena ten' eva nato 'ham asmi. 20.

---

[1] B[ai] -ti, C[b] dhammam desesi.   [2] B[ai] aṇi-.

[3] B[ai] na.   [4] C[b] -vassī, B[i] -vasati.

[5] C[k] pūjaye, C[b] pūjayo.   [6] C[b] B[i] -ma.

[7] C[b] -ṇam, B[ai] -ṇo.   [8] B[a] -mo, B[i] -ma.

[9] C[b] B[ai] -so, C[k] -medasā.   [10] B[ai] -ti.

[11] B[i] aṇi-.   [12] *Here the text of* B[i] *ends.*

[13] B[a] ca; Pj. = viya < Nidd.

[14] C[b] yen'.   [15] B[a] -vāsi.

[16] B[a] -ti.

[17] *So* C[k]; C[b] nāpetta, B[a] nāmekim, Fsb. (B[m]?) nāmenti
(Nidd. = nâgacchanti (*i.e.*, nâpagacchanti?) vi[j]jahanti vinā
santi).

[18] B[a] yam yañ ca.

1144. Jiṇṇassa me dubbalathāmakassa
ten' eva kāyo na paleti[1] tattha,
saṃkappayattāya[2] vajāmi niccaṃ,
mano hi[3] me brāhmaṇa[4] tena yutto.   21.

1145. Paṃke sayāno[5] pariphandamāno
dīpā dīpaṃ upaplaviṃ,[6]
ath' addasāsiṃ[7] Sambuddhaṃ oghatiṇṇam[8] anāsa-
vaṃ."   22.

1146. "Yathā ahū[9] Vakkali[10] muttasaddho[11]
Bhadrāvudho Ālavi-Gotamo[12] ca,

evam eva tvam[13] pi pamuñcassu[14] saddhaṃ:
gamissasi tvaṃ[15] Piṅgiya maccudheyyapāraṃ."[16]   23

1147. "Esa bhiyyo[17] pasīdāmi sutvāna munino vaco:
vivattacchaddo[18] Sambuddho akhilo paṭibhā-
navā[19]   24.

1148. adhideve abhiññāya sabbaṃ vedi parovaraṃ,
pañhān' antakaro Satthā kaṃkhīnaṃ[20] paṭijāna-
taṃ.[21]   25.

---

[1] C^{kb} palereti, Pj. pareti *and* paleti (*both* = gacchati).

[2] *So* C^k Pj. (= saṃkappagamanena); C^b B^{am} -yantāya.

[3] B^a ti.   [4] C^b -ṇā.

[5] Fsb. [sayāno].

[6] C^k upapplaviṃ, C^b uppalaviṃ, B^{ma} upallavi(ṃ).

[7] B^a -ssāsī.

[8] *So MSS.*; Fsb. -aṃ.   [9] B^a āhu.

[10] C^b -lī.

[11] C^b natasaddho?

[12] C^b Ālavi-, B^a -vī-.   [13] B^{am} evaṃ tvaṃ.

[14] B^a pamuccassu, C^b Fsb. pamuñcayassu.

[15] C^b tvaṃ, Fsb. [tvaṃ].

[16] B^a maccudheyyassa pāraṃ.

[17] C^b bhīyyo.

[18] C^k -ddā, B^a vivaṭṭa-.

[19] C^{kb} B^a -ṇavā.   [20] B^a kaṅkhinaṃ.

[21] C^b parijānakaṃ.

1149. Asaṃhīraṃ asaṃkuppaṃ, yassa n' atthi upamā
   kvaci,
    addhā gamissāmi, na m' ettha kaṃkhā,
    evaṃ maṃ dhārehi[1] adhimuttacittan "[2] ti

PĀRĀYANAVAGGO NIṬṬHITO.

NIṬṬHITO SUTTANIPĀTO AṬṬHABHĀṆAVĀRAPARIMĀṆĀYA
   ·   PĀḶIYĀ.

---

[1] *So* Pj. B^m; B^a Fsb. padhārehi, *omitting* maṃ, C^kb dhā-
rehi, *omitting* maṃ.
[2] *So* B^am Pj.; C^kb Fsb. avittacittan.

ALPHABETICAL LIST

OF

VAGGAS (-v.), SUTTAS (-s.), AND PUCCHĀS (-p.)

Aggikabhāradvāja-s. = Vasa-
la-s., *p.* 21
Ajitamānava-s., *v.* 1032
Aṭṭhaka-v., *v.* 766
Attadaṇḍa-s., *v.* 935
Āmagandha-s., *v.* 239
Āḷavaka-s., *p.* 31

Uṭṭhāna-s., *v.* 331
Udayamānava-p., *v.* 1105
Upasīvamānava-p., *v.* 1069
Uraga-v., *v.* 1
Uraga-s., *v.* 1.

Kapila-s. = Dhammacari-
ya-s., *v.* 274.
Kappamānava-p., *v.* 1092
Kappa-s. = Vaṅgīsa-s., *p.* 59
Kalahavivāda-s., *v.* 862
Kasibhāradvāja-s., *p.* 12
Kāma-s., *v.* 766
Kāyavicchandanika-s. = Vi-
jaya-s., *v.* 193
Kiṃsīla-s., *v.* 324
Kokāliya-s., *p.* 123
Khaggavisāṇa-s., *v.* 35

Guhaṭṭhaka-s., *v.* 772

Cunda-s., *v.* 83.
Cūla-v., *v.* 222
Cūḷaviyūha-s., *v.* 878

Jatukaṇṇimānava-p., *v.* 1096
Jarā-s., *v.*, 804

Tissametteyyamānava-p., *v.*
1040
Tissametteyya-s., *v.* 814
Tuvaṭaka-s., *v.* 915
Todeyyamānava-p., *v.* 1088
Therapañha-s. = Sāriput-
ta-s.,' *v.* 955

Duṭṭhaṭṭhaka-s., *v.* 780
Dvayatānupassanā-s., *p.* 139
Dhaniya-s., *v.* 18
Dhamma-s. = Nāvā-s., *v.* 316
Dhammacariya-s., *v.* 274
Dhammika-s., *p.* 66
Dhotakamānava-p., *v.* 1061

Nandamānava-p., *v.* 1077
Nālaka-s., *v.* 679
Nāvā-s., *v.* 316
Nigrodhakappa-s. = Vaṅgī-
sa-s., *p.* 59